

Commission of Inquiry into the Decline of  
Sockeye Salmon in the Fraser River



Commission d'enquête sur le déclin des  
populations de saumon rouge du fleuve Fraser

## Public Hearings

## Audience publique

**Commissioner**

L'Honorable juge /  
The Honourable Justice  
Bruce Cohen

**Commissaire**

**Held at:**

Asia Pacific Hall at the  
Morris J Wosk Centre for Dialogue  
580 West Hastings Street  
Vancouver, B.C.

Thursday, December 15, 2011

**Tenue à :**

Asia Pacific du  
Morris J Wosk Centre for Dialogue  
580 rue Hastings Ouest  
Vancouver (C.-B.)

le jeudi 15 décembre 2011

## APPEARANCES / COMPARUTIONS

Brian Wallace, Q.C. Brock Martland Jennifer Chan Kathy Grant	Senior Commission Counsel Associate Commission Counsel Junior Commission Counsel Junior Commission Counsel
Mitchell Taylor, Q.C. Mark East Geneva Grande-McNeill Adam Taylor (Articling Student)	Government of Canada ("CAN")
Clifton Prowse, Q.C. Boris Tyzuk, Q.C. Tara Callan	Province of British Columbia ("BCPROV")
No appearance	Pacific Salmon Commission ("PSC")
No appearance	B.C. Public Service Alliance of Canada Union of Environment Workers B.C. ("BCPSAC")
No appearance	Rio Tinto Alcan Inc. ("RTAI")
No appearance	B.C. Salmon Farmers Association ("BCSFA")
No appearance	Seafood Producers Association of B.C. ("SPABC")
Gregory McDade Lisa Glowacki	Aquaculture Coalition: Alexandra Morton; Raincoast Research Society; Pacific Coast Wild Salmon Society ("AQUA")
Karen Campbell Judah Harrison	Conservation Coalition; Coastal Alliance for Aquaculture Reform Fraser Riverkeeper Society; Georgia Strait Alliance; Raincoast Conservation Foundation; Watershed Watch Salmon Society; Mr. Otto Langer; David Suzuki Foundation ("CONSERV")

**APPEARANCES / COMPARUTIONS, cont'd.**

Don Rosenbloom	Area D Salmon Gillnet Association; Area B Harvest Committee (Seine) ("GILLFSC")
No appearance	Southern Area E Gillnetters Assn. B.C. Fisheries Survival Coalition ("SGAHC")
No appearance	West Coast Trollers Area G Association; United Fishermen and Allied Workers' Union ("TWCTUFA")
No appearance	B.C. Wildlife Federation; B.C. Federation of Drift Fishers ("WFFDF")
No appearance	Maa-nulth Treaty Society; Tsawwassen First Nation; Musqueam First Nation ("MTM")
No appearance	Western Central Coast Salish First Nations: Cowichan Tribes and Chemainus First Nation Hwlitsum First Nation and Penelakut Tribe Te'mexw Treaty Association ("WCCSFN")
Leah Pence Crystal Reeves	First Nations Coalition: First Nations Fisheries Council; Aboriginal Caucus of the Fraser River; Aboriginal Fisheries Secretariat; Fraser Valley Aboriginal Fisheries Society; Northern Shuswap Tribal Council; Chehalis Indian Band; Secwepemc Fisheries Commission of the Shuswap Nation Tribal Council; Upper Fraser Fisheries Conservation Alliance; Other Douglas Treaty First Nations who applied together (the Snuneymuxw, Tsartlip and Tsawout); Adams Lake Indian Band; Carrier Sekani Tribal Council; Council of Haida Nation ("FNC")
No appearance	Métis Nation British Columbia ("MNBC")

**APPEARANCES / COMPARUTIONS, cont'd.**

Nicole Schabus	Sto:lo Tribal Council Cheam Indian Band ("STCCIB")
No appearance	Laich-kwil-tach Treaty Society Chief Harold Sewid, Aboriginal Aquaculture Association ("LJHAH")
Krista Robertson	Musgamagw Tsawataineuk Tribal Council ("MTTC")
No appearance	Heiltsuk Tribal Council ("HTC")

**TABLE OF CONTENTS / TABLE DES MATIERES**

	PAGE
PANEL NO. 66	
KRISTI MILLER (Recalled)	
In chief by Mr. Martland	9/20/24/25/30/33/35/38/44/46/58/59/60
Cross-exam by Mr. Taylor	70/72/78/79/81/86/87
Cross-exam by Ms. Callan	94/95
Cross-exam by Mr. Blair	101
Cross-exam by Mr. McDade	106/111/112/113/117
Cross-exam by Ms. Campbell	118/119/124
Cross-exam by Mr. Rosenbloom	125
Cross-exam by Ms. Reeves	129/132
Cross-exam by Ms. Schabus	135
Cross-exam by Mr. Taylor (cont'd)	141
FRED KIBENGE (Affirmed)	
In chief on qualifications by Mr. Martland	8
Ruling on qualifications	9
In chief by Mr. Martland	9/12/25/30/31/33/37/39/40 41/44/45/46/59
Cross-exam by Mr. Taylor	62/67/68/71/74/78/79/86/87/92
Cross-exam by Mr. Blair	101
Cross-exam by Mr. McDade	111
Cross-exam by Ms. Campbell	117/119/124
Cross-exam by Ms. Reeves	132
NELLIE GAGNE (Affirmed)	
In chief on qualifications by Mr. Martland	9
Ruling on qualifications	9
In chief by Mr. Martland	10/15/24/25/30/33/34/39/40 44/45/46/60
Cross-exam by Mr. Taylor	62/67/72/76/79/80/86/87/89/92
Cross-exam by Mr. McDade	111
Cross-exam by Ms. Campbell	118/124
Cross-exam by Ms. Reeves	1130/132
ARE NYLUND (Affirmed)	
In chief on qualifications by Mr. Martland	8
Ruling on qualifications	8
In chief by Mr. Martland	10/13/24/36/39/40/43/57/58/59

**TABLE OF CONTENTS / TABLE DES MATIERES**

	PAGE
ARE NYLUND (cont'd)	
Cross-exam by Mr. Taylor	67/68/75/78/87
Cross-exam by Ms. Callan	94/95/100
Cross-exam by Mr. Blair	103
Cross-exam by Mr. McDade	113/155
Cross-exam by Ms. Campbell	124

**EXHIBITS / PIECES**

<u>No.</u>	<u>Description</u>	<u>Page</u>
1994	<i>Curriculum vitae</i> of Nellie Gagné	3
1995	<i>Curriculum vitae</i> of Dr. Fred Kibenge	3
1996	Profile and list of publications for Dr. Are Nylund	3
1997	<i>Curriculum vitae</i> of Dr. Kim Klotins	3
1998	<i>Curriculum vitae</i> of Mr. Stephen Stephen	3
1999	<i>Curriculum vitae</i> of Dr. Peter Wright	3
2000	Validation Pathway for NAAHLS Diagnostic Test Methods: Molecular Analysis for Infections Salmon Anemia Virus, undated	3
2001	Caraguel et al, "Traditional descriptive analysis and novel visual representation of diagnostic repeatability and reproducibility: Application to an infectious salmon anaemia virus RT-PCR assay," Preventative Veterinary Medicine 92 (2009)	3
2002	Laboratory Report, November 17, 2011	3
2003	P. Nérette et al, Estimation of the repeatability and reproducibility of three diagnostic tests for infectious salmon anaemia virus, Journal of Fish Diseases 2005	4
2004	Statement from the Federal Minister of Fisheries and Oceans Canada, Keith Ashfield, on Negative Infectious Salmon Anaemia Test Results in British Columbia Salmon, December 2, 2011	4
2005	Content of information to provide from an OIE Reference Laboratory to inform the OIE on positive results of samples on OIE listed diseases, Dr. Fred Kibenge, October 15, 2011	4
2006	Testing Records: Richard Routledge samples (Sockeye smolts) VT10042011_October 12 2011 Update on virus isolation attempts	4
2007	Email from Fred Kibenge to Alexandra Morton, Re: update, November 2, 2011, attaching report "Alexandra Morton Samples (Sockeye Chinook and Coho) VT10142001_OCTOBER 20 2011.pdf"	4
2008	Testing Records: Alexandra Morton samples (Sockeye, Chinook & Coho) VT10142011 October 20, 2011, Update on virus isolation attempts	4
2009	Testing Records: Alexandra Morton samples (Sockeye, Coho, Pink) VT11072011 November 07 2011, Dr. Fred Kibenge	4

**EXHIBITS / PIECES**

<u>No.</u>	<u>Description</u>	<u>Page</u>
2010	Email from Fred Kibenge to Alexandra Morton, Re: Samples, November 23 2011, attaching report "Alexandra Morton Samples (HERRING and SOCKEYE) VT10312011 OCTOBER31 2011.pdf"	4
2011	Terms of Reference – OIE – World Organisation for Animal Health, Reference Laboratories	4
2012	Workenhe et al, Absolute quantitation of infectious salmon anaemia virus using different real-time reverse transcription PCR chemistries, Journal of Virological Methods (2008)	5
2013	OIE Reference Lab for ISA – Annual Reports – 2004-2010	5
2014	Dr. Are Nylund Report-I, October 27, 2011: Testing of gill samples from juvenile <i>Oncorhynchus nerka</i> (sockeye salmon) collected in Rivers Inlet on the central coast of British Columbia, Canada	5
2015	Dr. Are Nylund Report, November 2, 2011: Testing of gill samples from juvenile <i>Oncorhynchus nerka</i> (sockeye salmon) collected in Rivers Inlet on the central coast of British Columbia, Canada)	5
2016	Dr. Are Nylund Report, November 23, 2011: Testing of gill samples from salmonids collected in British Columbia, Canada	5
2017	Devold et al, Use of RT-PCR for diagnosis of infectious salmon anaemia virus (ISAV) in carrier sea trout <i>Salmo trutta</i> after experimental infection, Diseases of Aquatic Organisms, Vol. 40: 9-18, 2000	5
2018	Plarre et al, Prevalence of infectious salmon anaemia virus (ISAV) in wild salmonids in western Norway, Diseases of Aquatic Organisms, Vol. 66:71-79, 2005	5
2019	Snow et al, Development, Application and Validation of a Taqman Real-Time RT-PCR Assay for the Detection of Infectious Salmon Anaemia Virus (ISAV) in Atlantic Salmon ( <i>Salmo salar</i> ), Vannier P, Espeseth D (eds): New Diagnostic Technology: Applications in Animal Health and Biologics Controls. Dev Bio (Basel). Basel, Karger, 2006	5



**EXHIBITS / PIECES**

<u>No.</u>	<u>Description</u>	<u>Page</u>
2020	International Response to Infectious Salmon Anemia: Prevention, Control, and Eradication, p. 25-37 and 69-73	6
2021	No Confirmed Cases of Infectious Salmon Anaemia in British Columbia, DFO Information Bulletin, November 9, 2011 (DFO website)	6
2022	Letter of Designation (28 October 2011)	6
2023	Mandatory Notification and Suspect Phase Disease Response Policy for the National Aquatic Animal Health Program	6
2024	Procedure for Receipt and Evaluation of Mandatory Notifications for the National Aquatic Animal Health Program	6
2025	Reportable Diseases of Finfish, Infectious salmon anaemia (ISA)	6
2026	CFIA, Information Bulletin	6
2027	Mandatory Notification of Reportable Aquatic Animal Diseases (19 January 2011)	6
2028	Ministers' statement (24 October 2011)	6
2029	News Release (8 November 2011)	6
2030	Transcription: News Conference (8 November 2011)	6
2031	Dr. Are Nylund, Report, November 8, 2011: Testing of gill and heart samples from smolt and herring collected in British Columbia, Canada	6
2032	News Conference, December 2, 2011	6
2033	Nylund, Report, 12th December 2011, Testing of gill samples from salmonids collected in British Columbia, Canada	7
2034	Kibenge F et al, Infectious Salmon Anaemia Virus (ISAV) Ringtest: Validation of the ISAV Diagnostic Process using Virus-spiked Fish Tissues and ISAV Taqman Real-time RT-PCR. J Aquac Res Development	7
2035	Workenhe et al, Infectious salmon anaemia virus (ISAV) isolates induce distinct gene expression responses in the Atlantic salmon ( <i>Salmo salar</i> ) macrophage/dendritic-like cell line TO, assessed using genomic techniques. Molecular Immunology 46 (2009)	7

**EXHIBITS / PIECES**

<u>No.</u>	<u>Description</u>	<u>Page</u>
2036	Laboratory Report to CFIA, December 6, 2011	7
2037	Laboratory Report to CFIA, December 1, 2011	7
2038	Technical Information for DFO Moncton based on sample sets for lab assessment regarding ISA in BC salmon	16
2039	Email exchange between Anne Veniot and Stewart Johnson, November 17-18, 2011	17
2040	Email exchange between Nellie Gagné, Crystal Collette and others, November 4, 2011	19
2041	Primers and probes for ISAV	21
2042	Prevalence of ISAV identified using 5 distinct TaqMan assays in gill tissue from 2007-2010	21
2043	Garver results by experiment	21
2044	Rivers Inlet Sockeye Notes by Dr. K. Miller, Oct. 21, 2011	25
2045	Cover email and draft report Asymptomatic infectious salmon anaemia in juvenile Oncorhynchus species from the North West Pacific Ocean, Kibenge Molly T. et al	25
2046	QA/QC summary by Nellie Gagné dated November 14, 2011	29
2047	DFO Draft RT-qPCR Test Method Protocol using TaqMan Universal PCR Master Mix for the Detection of Nucleic Acids from Infectious Salmon Anaemia Virus	34
2048	Email from Karia Kaukinen to Kristi Miller-Saunders re "ACRDP Creative salmon array information", October 25, 2011	39
2049	Infectious Salmon Anemia Virus - AHC (Real-Time Assay)	39
2050	DFO Moncton Primers and probes Design and Usage	41
2051	Presentation to Fish Health Group on status of molecular screening for Orthomyxoviruses performed by the Molecular Genetics Laboratory, November 24, 2011	48
2052	Identification of the ISAV-7 genomic expression profile in the 07/10 44K Liver Microarray data, by Brad Davis, December 7, 2011-12-15	50
2053	Creative Salmon ISA Test Results	51

**EXHIBITS / PIECES**

<u>No.</u>	<u>Description</u>	<u>Page</u>
2054	Request 8 BCwt ISAV Prevalence in 1980s	51
2055	E-mail dated January-01-01, from Kristi Miller-Saunders to Stephen Stephen and Mark Saunders, Subject: more results for Orthomyxo primers, with attachments	51
2056	Notes from November 18 and 24, 2011, meeting with Miller, et al, re: Briefings on ISA testing results being conducted in the Molecular Genetics Laboratory	54
2057	Appendix 1.1.4.3 Nucleic Acid Detection Assays, February 3, 2011, Development and Optimisation of Nucleic Acid Detection (AND) tests	73
2058	Beginner's Guide to Real-time PCR, by Primerdesign	73
2059	Draft Document: Interpretation of Infectious Salmon Anaemia (ISA) Positive Results Obtained Using Real-Time PCR	73
2060	Test results of 96 samples with all five primer sets, by Dr. Miller	81
2061	Test results from the 7900, by Dr. Miller	81
2062	ISA Snow8 and ISA-8 2010 Sequences	84
2063	Test result of second analysis, by Dr. Miller	84
2064	E-mail dated December 8, 2011, from Mark Saunders to Kristi Miller-Saunders et al, Subject: Research and Monitoring Plan related to ISA	85
2065	DFO Pacific Region ISAV, IHNV and IPNV Survey Goals	85
2066	Email from Laura Hawley to Kyle Garver, dated November 21, 2011, re Sequencher project, with attachment	90
2067	Email from Laura Hawley to Kyle Garver, dated August 30, 2011, re ISAV Proficiency Panel, with two attachments	90
2068	Email from Crystal Collette to Laura Hawley, dated September 9, 2011, with attachment	90
2069	Email from Nellie Gagné to Kristi Miller-Saunders, dated December 6, 2011, re: Shipment, primers and probe, with attachment	90
2070	Curriculum vitae of Rick Routledge	90
2071	OIE Validation and Certification of Diagnostic Assays, Validation Pathway for NAAHLS Diagnostic	

**EXHIBITS / PIECES**

<u>No.</u>	<u>Description</u>	<u>Page</u>
2072	Test Methods, Molecular Analysis for Infectious Salmon Anaemia Virus Document entitled, "Principles and methods of validation of diagnostic assays for infectious diseases" <sup>191</sup>	91
2073	OIE Validation and Certification of Diagnostic Assays, Validation Pathway for NAAHLS Diagnostic Test Methods	91
2074	Infectious Salmon Anaemia (ISA) Laboratory Assessment: NAAHLS Laboratory Global Fisheries Center Department of Fisheries and Oceans	93
2075	Infectious Salmon Anaemia (ISA) Laboratory Assessment: ISA OIE Reference Laboratory Atlantic Veterinary College	93
2076	SOP FOR Fluidigm Real-Time PCR TaqMan Assay	94
2077	Histopathology results	96
2078	Evidence that Jaundice syndrome in farmed Chinook salmon is not associated with positive PCR test results for ISAV	96
2079	Excel spreadsheet entitled, "ISA testing January 2011 to present"	97
2080	Molecular Diagnostics Sequence Identification Summary	98
2081	Letter to DFO from BCSFA dated November 25, 2011	101
2082	Email from Gary Marty dated August 12, 2011 re ISAV PCR tests	115
2083	Email from Stephen Stephen to Brian Evans dated November 27, 2009 re positive finding of ISAV	119
2084	Email from Laura Richards to Mark Saunders dated October 4, 2011	121
2085	Document describing U.S. Congressional amendment with recommendations	124

1 Vancouver, B.C. /Vancouver  
2 (C.-B.)  
3 December 15, 2011/le 15  
4 decembre 2011  
5

6 MR. LUNN: The hearing is now resumed.

7 MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, Brock Martland,  
8 appearing as Associate Commission Counsel, and I  
9 have -- sorry, just making sure that everyone can  
10 hear me properly, and I hope I'm going some thumbs  
11 up. We'll see if the thumbs up last, or not. In  
12 any event, we're here today with three days of  
13 hearing on the topic of testing for ISAV. I have  
14 with me today three other Commission lawyers,  
15 Brian Wallace, Senior Commission Counsel, Jennifer  
16 Chan and Kathy Grant.

17 These are hearings today with -- we're  
18 dealing with a panel of four witnesses. They'll  
19 be affirmed momentarily. Two of our witnesses are  
20 available today only, so they'll be with us  
21 through the day today but not for the first half  
22 of tomorrow when we conclude this panel's  
23 evidence. So I'll ask first, please, that these  
24 witnesses be affirmed.

25 Mr. Lunn, we have new technological  
26 challenges in this room. It's not our usual  
27 hearing room, so we may have to adapt on the move  
28 a little bit. Once Mr. Lunn is able to affirm  
29 these witnesses, we can do that, please.

30 MR. LUNN: Until I can get my microphone working I'm  
31 just going to use this one.

32 Dr. Nylund, can you hear me?

33 We'll start with the other witnesses and see  
34 if we can get sound from Norway from the audio  
35 booth.  
36

37 KRISTI MILLER, recalled,  
38 reminded.  
39

40 MR. LUNN: Dr. Miller, you were here before and were  
41 affirmed at that time, so your affirmation still  
42 stands. I am going to ask the other witnesses to  
43 please state their names for the record.

44 DR. KIBENGE: Frederick Kibenge.

45 MS. GAGNE: Nellie Gagné.

46 MR. LUNN: Okay, thank you. I don't believe Dr.  
47 Kibenge's microphone is working. If the audio

1 booth could address that, please.

2  
3 FREDRICK KIBENGE, affirmed.

4  
5 NELLIE GAGNE, affirmed.

6  
7 MR. LUNN: Thank you, both.  
8 Dr. Nylund, can you hear me?

9 DR. NYLUND: Yes.

10 MR. LUNN: Thank you. Would you please state your name  
11 for the record.

12 DR. NYLUND: Are Nylund.

13 MR. LUNN: Thank you. And I am going to ask you the  
14 oath of affirmation. If you could answer yes if  
15 you agree.

16  
17 ARE NYLUND, affirmed.

18  
19 MR. LUNN: Thank you very much. Counsel?

20 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. It occurs to me as we do  
21 this that we may have -- it may be of some benefit  
22 as we move through questions of witnesses to keep  
23 mikes on, if that's necessary. I'll leave that to  
24 the sound engineers. The witnesses present, as I  
25 look at them, are Dr. Kibenge, Dr. Miller and Ms.  
26 Gagné, and, of course, Dr. Nylund from Norway, and  
27 where I can do so, I will direct a question to one  
28 witness so hopefully that will assist the sound  
29 engineers in ensuring that we have the right mikes  
30 on.

31 By way of one preliminary matter, what we're  
32 proposing to do, Mr. Commissioner, we've listed  
33 many documents. This is a hearing where we don't  
34 have the benefit of a Policy and Practice Report,  
35 given the way this topic has arisen. So we have  
36 more documents than we otherwise might have.  
37 We're proposing that what we expect are non-  
38 controversial documents, which is to say in  
39 essence the lab reports at issues, a few manuals  
40 and policies and protocols that are not draft but  
41 final, and some media release or public documents  
42 would be put in as exhibits without -- with  
43 support, or at least without objection from other  
44 participants. I'd asked other participants to  
45 identify any objections. I haven't heard any.

46 I've canvassed with Canada, who is the  
47 document holder for these various documents, and

1 they had concerns about us trying to do that with  
2 the entirety of all of our list, but not with this  
3 short list.

4 I'll refer to the tab numbers from our list  
5 of documents as the following: 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7,  
6 11 and 12, 16, 26, 28, 31 through 39, 46 to 51,  
7 53, 54, 80, 93 to 95, 102, 103, 105 through 107,  
8 116, 126, 133 to 135, and 140 and 141. Unless any  
9 counsel raises an objection, I propose simply to  
10 have those marked at the outset. I expect to go  
11 to all of them, but that will speed us up in terms  
12 of having marked exhibit numbers. They begin, Mr.  
13 Lunn, I believe, at Exhibit 1994 and following.

14  
15 EXHIBIT 1994: *Curriculum vitae* of Nellie  
16 Gagné

17  
18 EXHIBIT 1995: *Curriculum vitae* of Dr. Fred  
19 Kibenge

20  
21 EXHIBIT 1996: Profile and list of  
22 publications for Dr. Are Nylund

23  
24 EXHIBIT 1997: *Curriculum vitae* of Dr. Kim  
25 Klotins

26  
27 EXHIBIT 1998: *Curriculum vitae* of Mr.  
28 Stephen Stephen

29  
30 EXHIBIT 1999: *Curriculum vitae* of Dr. Peter  
31 Wright

32  
33 EXHIBIT 2000: Validation Pathway for NAAHLS  
34 Diagnostic Test Methods: Molecular Analysis  
35 for Infections Salmon Anemia Virus, undated  
36

37 EXHIBIT 2001: Caraguel *et al*, "Traditional  
38 descriptive analysis and novel visual  
39 representation of diagnostic repeatability  
40 and reproducibility: Application to an  
41 infectious salmon anaemia virus RT-PCR  
42 assay," *Preventative Veterinary Medicine* 92  
43 (2009)

44  
45 EXHIBIT 2002: Laboratory Report, November  
46 17, 2011

1 EXHIBIT 2003: P. Nérette *et al*, Estimation  
2 of the repeatability and reproducibility of  
3 three diagnostic tests for infectious salmon  
4 anaemia virus, Journal of Fish Diseases 2005  
5

6 EXHIBIT 2004: Statement from the Federal  
7 Minister of Fisheries and Oceans Canada,  
8 Keith Ashfield, on Negative Infectious Salmon  
9 Anaemia Test Results in British Columbia  
10 Salmon, December 2, 2011  
11

12 EXHIBIT 2005: Content of information to  
13 provide from an OIE Reference Laboratory to  
14 inform the OIE on positive results of samples  
15 on OIE listed diseases, Dr. Fred Kibenge,  
16 October 15, 2011  
17

18 EXHIBIT 2006: Testing Records: Richard  
19 Routledge samples (Sockeye smolts)  
20 VT10042011\_October 12 2011 Update on virus  
21 isolation attempts  
22

23 EXHIBIT 2007: Email from Fred Kibenge to  
24 Alexandra Morton, Re: update, November 2,  
25 2011, attaching report "Alexandra Morton  
26 Samples (Sockeye Chinook and Coho)  
27 VT10142001\_OCTOBER 20 2011.pdf"  
28

29 EXHIBIT 2008: Testing Records: Alexandra  
30 Morton samples (Sockeye, Chinook & Coho)  
31 VT10142011 October 20, 2011, Update on virus  
32 isolation attempts  
33

34 EXHIBIT 2009: Testing Records: Alexandra  
35 Morton samples (Sockeye, Coho, Pink)  
36 VT11072011 November 07 2011, Dr. Fred Kibenge  
37

38 EXHIBIT 2010: Email from Fred Kibenge to  
39 Alexandra Morton, Re: Samples, November 23  
40 2011, attaching report "Alexandra Morton  
41 Samples (HERRING and SOCKEYE) VT10312011  
42 OCTOBER31 2011.pdf"  
43

44 EXHIBIT 2011: Terms of Reference - OIE -  
45 World Organisation for Animal Health,  
46 Reference Laboratories  
47



1 EXHIBIT 2012: Workenhe *et al*, Absolute  
2 quantitation of infectious salmon anaemia  
3 virus using different real-time reverse  
4 transcription PCR chemistries, *Journal of*  
5 *Virological Methods* (2008)  
6

7 EXHIBIT 2013: OIE Reference Lab for ISA -  
8 Annual Reports - 2004-2010  
9

10 EXHIBIT 2014: Dr. Are Nylund Report-I,  
11 October 27, 2011: Testing of gill samples  
12 from juvenile *Oncorhynchus nerka* (sockeye  
13 salmon) collected in Rivers Inlet on the  
14 central coast of British Columbia, Canada  
15

16 EXHIBIT 2015: Dr. Are Nylund Report,  
17 November 2, 2011: Testing of gill samples  
18 from juvenile *Oncorhynchus nerka* (sockeye  
19 salmon) collected in Rivers Inlet on the  
20 central coast of British Columbia, Canada)  
21

22 EXHIBIT 2016: Dr. Are Nylund Report,  
23 November 23, 2011: Testing of gill samples  
24 from salmonids collected in British Columbia,  
25 Canada  
26

27 EXHIBIT 2017: Devold *et al*, Use of RT-PCR  
28 for diagnosis of infectious salmon anaemia  
29 virus (ISAV) in carrier sea trout *Salmo*  
30 *trutta* after experimental infection, *Diseases*  
31 *of Aquatic Organisms*, Vol. 40: 9-18, 2000  
32

33 EXHIBIT 2018: Plarre *et al*, Prevalence of  
34 infectious salmon anaemia virus (ISAV) in  
35 wild salmonids in western Norway, *Diseases of*  
36 *Aquatic Organisms*, Vol. 66:71-79, 2005  
37

38 EXHIBIT 2019: Snow *et al*, Development,  
39 Application and Validation of a Taqman Real-  
40 Time RT-PCR Assay for the Detection of  
41 Infectious Salmon Anaemia Virus (ISAV) in  
42 Atlantic Salmon (*Salmo salar*), Vannier P,  
43 Espeseth D (eds): *New Diagnostic Technology:*  
44 *Applications in Animal Health and Biologics*  
45 *Controls*. Dev Bio (Basel). Basel, Karger,  
46 2006  
47

1 EXHIBIT 2020: International Response to  
2 Infectious Salmon Anemia: Prevention,  
3 Control, and Eradication, p. 25-37 and 69-73  
4

5 EXHIBIT 2021: No Confirmed Cases of  
6 Infectious Salmon Anaemia in British  
7 Columbia, DFO Information Bulletin, November  
8 9, 2011 (DFO website)  
9

10 EXHIBIT 2022: Letter of Designation (28  
11 October 2011)  
12

13 EXHIBIT 2023: Mandatory Notification and  
14 Suspect Phase Disease Response Policy for the  
15 National Aquatic Animal Health Program  
16

17 EXHIBIT 2024: Procedure for Receipt and  
18 Evaluation of Mandatory Notifications for the  
19 National Aquatic Animal Health Program  
20

21 EXHIBIT 2025: Reportable Diseases of  
22 Finfish, Infectious salmon anaemia (ISA)  
23

24 EXHIBIT 2026: CFIA, Information Bulletin  
25

26 EXHIBIT 2027: Directive: Mandatory  
27 Notification of Reportable Aquatic Animal  
28 Diseases (19 January 2011)  
29

30 EXHIBIT 2028: Ministers' statement (24  
31 October 2011)  
32

33 EXHIBIT 2029: News Release (8 November 2011)  
34

35 EXHIBIT 2030: Transcription: News Conference  
36 (8 November 2011)  
37

38 EXHIBIT 2031: Dr. Are Nylund, Report,  
39 November 8, 2011: Testing of gill and heart  
40 samples from smolt and herring collected in  
41 British Columbia, Canada  
42

43 EXHIBIT 2032: News Conference, December 2,  
44 2011  
45  
46  
47

1 EXHIBIT 2033: Nylund, Report, 12th December  
2 2011, Testing of gill samples from salmonids  
3 collected in British Columbia, Canada  
4

5 EXHIBIT 2034: Kibenge F *et al*, Infectious  
6 Salmon Anaemia Virus (ISAV) Ringtest:  
7 Validation of the ISAV Diagnostic Process  
8 using Virus-spiked Fish Tissues and ISAV  
9 Taqman Real-time RT-PCR. J Aquac Res  
10 Development  
11

12 EXHIBIT 2035: Workenhe *et al*, Infectious  
13 salmon anaemia virus (ISAV) isolates induce  
14 distinct gene expression responses in the  
15 Atlantic salmon (*Salmo salar*)  
16 macrophage/dendritic-like cell line TO,  
17 assessed using genomic techniques. Molecular  
18 Immunology 46 (2009)  
19

20 EXHIBIT 2036: Laboratory Report to CFIA,  
21 December 6, 2011  
22

23 EXHIBIT 2037: Laboratory Report to CFIA,  
24 December 1, 2011  
25

26 MR. TAYLOR: Mitchell Taylor, counsel for the  
27 participant Canada. That all mostly sounds fine.  
28 I think I heard you including 33. I have no idea  
29 what 33 is, but it's not on the list I was given.

30 MR. MARTLAND: It was added to the list. There was an  
31 email exchange with Ms. Grande-McNeill, who is  
32 nodding yes, so I'm hoping that (indiscernible -  
33 overlapping speakers).

34 MR. TAYLOR: We're fine with it.

35 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

36 MR. TAYLOR: And I should say for the record, that with  
37 me -- I'm Mitchell Taylor, and with me is Mark  
38 East, to my right, Geneva Grande-McNeill to my far  
39 right, and Adam Taylor, who is an articulated student  
40 that is with us, and seek leave that he be with us  
41 at table, Mr. Commissioner.

42 THE COMMISSIONER: Yes.

43 MR. MARTLAND: As we move through things today, I'm  
44 likely to be referring to tab numbers. If I can  
45 tie that to the exhibit number, I'll do that.  
46 I'll be looking to my left for some assistance in  
47 that regard.

1 EXAMINATION IN CHIEF ON QUALIFICATIONS BY MR. MARTLAND:  
2

3 Q I'd like to begin first with some basic questions  
4 of the witnesses that we have. Dr. Nylund, good  
5 evening. It's 6:00 p.m., or a little thereafter  
6 in Norway. You've joined us by video link. We're  
7 very grateful to you for doing that. And I know  
8 you had an early start to your day and I think  
9 we've got you till 1:00 a.m., so we're grateful to  
10 have you joining us. You, sir, you serve as a  
11 professor in the Department of Biology with the  
12 Fish Disease Group at the University of Bergen in  
13 Norway; is that correct?

14 DR. NYLUND: Yes. I'm the Head of the Fish Disease  
15 Group at the University of Bergen.

16 MR. MARTLAND: And if I might ask for Tab 4 from our  
17 list of documents, which has now been marked as  
18 Exhibit 1996, to please be brought up on screen.  
19 Now, as I understand from Mr. Lunn, the business  
20 of putting documents on screen today will work for  
21 counsel, we hope, but won't work for the big  
22 screens because we're using the big screens for  
23 Norway. But I'm hoping momentarily we will see  
24 your c.v., in fact, a Profile and List of  
25 Publications on ISAV.

26 Q Do you see that?

27 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, I can see that.

28 MR. MARTLAND: So, and I think we do, too. I'll ask --  
29 that has been marked as an exhibit. I'll ask to  
30 have Dr. Nylund qualified as an expert in viral  
31 diseases of fish, in particular ISA or Infectious  
32 Salmon Anaemia virus, and methods for viral  
33 detection.

34 THE COMMISSIONER: Very well.

35 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

36 Q Dr. Kibenge, you serve, sir, as a Professor of  
37 Virology and Chairman of the Department of  
38 Pathology and Microbiology at the Atlantic  
39 Veterinary College at the University of PEI. You  
40 also head the OIE Reference Laboratory for ISA for  
41 the Americas, sir; is that correct?

42 DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

43 Q And Tab 2 of our list, which should be 1995, is, I  
44 hope, your c.v.; is that right?

45 DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's correct.

46 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. I propose to have Dr.  
47 Kibenge on the basis of his qualifications

1 qualified as an expert in viral diseases of fish,  
2 in particular ISA virus, and methods for viral  
3 detection and identification.

4 THE COMMISSIONER: Very well, thank you.

5 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. And, Mr. Commissioner, your  
6 microphone may or may not be on for these things,  
7 so where I have said "thank you", I am simply  
8 confirming your direction that these  
9 qualifications have been made.

10 Q Ms. Gagné, ma'am, you serve as the Molecular  
11 Biology Scientist and Laboratory Supervisor at the  
12 Molecular Biology Unit at DFO Moncton, which is  
13 also referred to, if I have it correctly, as the  
14 GFC, the Gulf Fishery Centre; is that right?

15 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

16 Q And Tab 1 on our list, Exhibit 1994, I hope is  
17 your c.v.

18 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

19 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. I ask to have this witness  
20 qualified as an expert in diagnostic methods and  
21 validation techniques for viral detection in fish  
22 and seafood.

23 THE COMMISSIONER: Yes, thank you.

24 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

25

26 EXAMINATION IN CHIEF BY MR. MARTLAND:

27

28 Q Dr. Miller, you previously testified, Tab 3 on our  
29 list is Exhibit 1510, your c.v. You testified on  
30 August 24 and 25. You are the Head of the  
31 Molecular Genetics Laboratory at DFO Pacific  
32 Biological Station in Nanaimo; is that right?

33 DR. MILLER: Right. Yes.

34 Q And your expertation, as before, it's already been  
35 made, is as an expert in molecular genetics,  
36 immunogenetics and functional genomics with a  
37 specialty in salmon.

38 DR. MILLER: Yes.

39 Q Thank you. Let me start big, so to speak. Dr.  
40 Kibenge, what is ISAV?

41 DR. KIBENGE: ISAV is Infectious Salmon Anaemia virus,  
42 and that's a virus for fish. It infects farmed  
43 Atlantic salmon and causes -- it is called the  
44 Infectious Salmon Anaemia, or ISA. The virus  
45 structure of this virus is similar to influenza  
46 viruses and they are both grouped together in the  
47 same virus family. The family is called

1 Orthomyxoviridae.

2 Q Thank you. How many Orthomyxo viruses are known  
3 to occur in fish?

4 DR. KIBENGE: I think right now Infectious Salmon  
5 Anaemia virus is probably the only known what are  
6 characterized Orthomyxo virus that affects fish.

7 Q And what types of fish are typically infected?

8 DR. KIBENGE: ISA virus is -- it causes communicable  
9 disease in farmed Atlantic salmon, but it has also  
10 been found in various species of wild fish.

11 Q In our previous, in particular I'm thinking of the  
12 hearings held on the disease topic, we had  
13 evidence about the very important distinction  
14 between a disease and a virus. Dr. Nylund, can I  
15 ask you, please, does the presence of ISA virus,  
16 if it is present, does that mean the disease ISA  
17 is present?

18 DR. NYLUND: No, there is a large difference between  
19 detection of the virus, or the viral genome, and  
20 the actual disease. And usually you will only  
21 find disease development in Atlantic salmon. And  
22 none of the other salmonid species are really  
23 suffering from ISA infection. You may have some  
24 disease developing in rainbow trout, or steelhead,  
25 as you call it, but most of the other species will  
26 be carriers or they will have a viremia, but they  
27 will not show any clear signs of disease.

28 Q I'm going to move into a more technical area that  
29 indeed will take some of our attention today. The  
30 terminology which we'll be using through the day,  
31 I expect is RT-PCR, reverse transcription  
32 polymerase chain reaction. RT-PCR, the RT, I've  
33 now learned, doesn't stand for "real time", but  
34 there's also both the real time, and I guess it's  
35 sometimes called the conventional RT-PCR. So  
36 first tell me, please, if I have any lingo on this  
37 or anything wrong. Ms. Gagné, I'd like to ask  
38 you, we've learned a little bit through documents.  
39 A number of these documents are now in evidence  
40 and will help us to understand, as well. But in  
41 terms of this method of using real time RT-PCR,  
42 could you please tell us what is real time RT-PCR?

43 MS. GAGNE: PCR is a process of specific amplification  
44 of DNA that is on specific detection of a fragment  
45 of DNA in the mixture of DNA. RT is for reverse  
46 transcription. In this case, we're working with  
47 RNA viruses, so we need to start by extracting the

1 RNA from, in this case, a fish tissue. And if the  
2 RNA of the virus is present in there, mixed with  
3 the RNA of the fish, where we'd try to detect it  
4 with the PCR assay.

5 So the assay requires primers. Primers are  
6 short custom-made segments of DNA that will anneal  
7 if there's a match with the DNA in your mixture.  
8 If the virus is in the mixture with the DNA of the  
9 fish, we would get a match, and the PCR process  
10 will amplify that segment between the two primers  
11 that you have put in your mixture.

12 The probe is in between those primers. The  
13 probe is linked with a reporter of fluorescent  
14 molecule. So when the PCR process goes on, if  
15 there was a match with the primers first, the PCR  
16 process amplifies what's in between those primers,  
17 so it creates a sequence, a short fragment of DNA,  
18 and the probe will be released, and what the real  
19 time RT-PCR acid detects is the fluorescence from  
20 a probe.

21 Q Before I move to my next question, these are  
22 sensitive mikes. I notice that as I sway back and  
23 forth. I'm going to ask all of the witnesses to  
24 please angle your mikes up and to use them as  
25 close to your mouth as you can as we go forward.  
26 That's helpful to us.

27 I alluded to a distinction between  
28 conventional and real time RT-PCR. Ms. Gagné,  
29 could you help us understand that distinction?

30 MS. GAGNE: In the conventional RT-PCR, there is no  
31 probe. We amplify what's -- the primers will  
32 anneal to a matched sequence, and the polymerase  
33 reaction will amplify what's between those  
34 primers, the primer is included. So there is no  
35 probe. But at the end of the process we will put  
36 the product in a gel, and if there was sufficient  
37 target to start with in the material, we will see  
38 the amplification product on the gel after  
39 electrophoresis.

40 With the real-time assay it's different  
41 because you have the probe, you don't need to use  
42 a gel, you just rely on the fluorescence produced  
43 by the probe.

44 Q I'd like to move into a series of questions that  
45 focus on -- sorry, moving into a series of  
46 questions that look first and if you will  
47 distinctly at the RT-PCR test results that each of

1           you variously have obtained. We'll turn to some  
2           other testing related to some ultimate conclusions  
3           a little later on.

4           Dr. Kibenge, my first set of questions are  
5           for you, sir. At Tab 31 on our list of documents,  
6           Exhibit 2005, is your report on ISAV, RT-PCR tests  
7           bearing a date of October 15th, 2011 -- I'm sorry,  
8           that's the date that it's signed. Do you see that  
9           on screen, sir?

10          DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

11          Q       And in the course of that paper on page 2, I don't  
12                think I need to take you there, you make reference  
13                to a paper by Workenhe, W-o-r-k-e-n-h-e, and a  
14                Workenhe paper. I hope that Tab 38 of our list of  
15                documents, now marked Exhibit 2012, is that  
16                Workenhe paper; is that correct?

17          DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's the paper.

18          Q       In turn, this is following the rabbit down the  
19                hole, I suppose, but the Workenhe paper in turn  
20                makes reference to the use of primers and probes  
21                as described in Snow 2006, Tab 51 of our list,  
22                Exhibit 2019, I hope is the Snow 2006 paper.

23          DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's the paper.

24          Q       Tab 33 on our list, Exhibit 2007, is your report  
25                on ISAV RT-PCR tests bearing the date October 20,  
26                2011.

27          DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

28          Q       That is the second test report. The third I  
29                expect is Tab 36, Exhibit 2010, report with  
30                October 31 as the date.

31          DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's correct.

32          Q       And the fourth, I hope is Tab 35, Exhibit 2009, a  
33                report dated November 7 of this year.

34          DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

35          Q       So having blitzed through those report documents,  
36                in a nutshell, what were the results of your RT-  
37                PCR tests for ISAV on those various samples?

38          DR. KIBENGE: Well, so in total we received for  
39                submissions, the very first one was the 48 hearts  
40                of sockeye smolts. And in that testing we found  
41                two positive samples out of 48.

42          Q       And the 48 I believe have been described as being  
43                from Rivers -- sockeye from this coast from Rivers  
44                Inlet on the British Columbia Coast. Is that your  
45                understanding?

46          DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's correct.

47          Q       When material is shipped to you, do you know



1           anything about where it's from, or are you relying  
2           on what you've been told about its provenance?  
3   DR. KIBENGE: We rely on what the submitter tells us,  
4           of where they collected the samples and when they  
5           were actually even taken from the fish and  
6           submitted to the lab.  
7   Q       all right. So you've described your results on  
8           the 48. Can you tell us about other results,  
9           please?  
10   DR. KIBENGE: Yes. So the second set of samples was  
11           saved, we have from a different submitter and in  
12           that case I think we found in total three positive  
13           samples. And then in the third and the fourth,  
14           those samples were negative.  
15   Q       Mm-hmm.  
16   DR. KIBENGE: On the same test.  
17   Q       Okay. Could any of the positive results obtained  
18           in your view be attributed to contamination, or  
19           could they be false positives?  
20   DR. KIBENGE: You know, in -- the way we work in my  
21           lab, by the time we put a result, we would have  
22           ruled out all possible causes of contamination, or  
23           if it's a false positive. So by the time we put a  
24           result, we are confident that is a true positive  
25           result.  
26   Q       Dr. Nylund, I'll turn my next set of questions to  
27           the testing that you have done. I understand you  
28           have tested several batches of Pacific salmon, as  
29           well as the one group of samples for herring,  
30           testing for ISAV; is that correct?  
31   DR. NYLUND: Yeah, that's true.  
32   Q       Tab 46 on our list. Exhibit 2014, I believe is  
33           your initial report on ISAV RT-PCR tests dated  
34           October 27 this year?  
35   DR. NYLUND: Yeah, that's a preliminary report on the  
36           first 48 samples.  
37   Q       All right. And tissue from the same 48, although  
38           perhaps different tissue, is that your  
39           understanding?  
40   DR. NYLUND: Yeah, they are gill tissues and Kibenge  
41           was testing heart tissues.  
42   Q       With respect to your -- that document that's on  
43           screen, you make reference to Snow 2006. Was that  
44           the Snow paper that we had on screen a few minutes  
45           ago that's been marked as an exhibit?  
46   DR. NYLUND: Yes.  
47   Q       We also -- you also make reference to, I may

1 mispronounce, Plarre 2005 paper, Tab 50 of our  
2 list, Exhibit 2018, I expect is the Plarre paper.  
3 DR. NYLUND: Yes.  
4 Q Tab 47, so we now see the Plarre paper on screen  
5 here. Do you see that as well, Dr. Nylund?  
6 DR. NYLUND: Yes.  
7 Q Thank you. Tab 47 on our list of documents,  
8 Exhibit 2015, is your report on ISAV RT-PCR tests  
9 dated November 2nd this year; is that correct?  
10 DR. NYLUND: Yes, all 48 samples.  
11 Q All right. The next, Tab 48, Exhibit 2016, your  
12 report dated November 23 this year; is that  
13 correct?  
14 DR. NYLUND: Yes.  
15 Q Tab 133, and this is a document that you may not  
16 have, given what we have been sending over, you  
17 may need to look at on the screen if we can,  
18 Exhibit 2033 in our proceedings now. But I expect  
19 you'll recognize that as being -- I'm sorry, the  
20 dated of December (sic) 12, your report on ISAV  
21 RT-PCR tests, as well as other viral tests; is  
22 that correct?  
23 DR. NYLUND: Yes. The report, the 12th -- it says 12th  
24 of November --  
25 Q 12th of November.  
26 DR. NYLUND: -- 2011.  
27 Q That's my mistake, 12th of November of this year.  
28 DR. NYLUND: Yeah. But it's probably from December, so  
29 it's my mistake.  
30 Q Oh, there we go. In brief, what were your  
31 results? Did you obtain positive -- any positive  
32 RT-PCR tests for ISAV in those samples that you  
33 tested?  
34 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, the -- among the first 48 I had one  
35 positive, and it was sample number 36.  
36 Q Mm-hmm.  
37 DR. NYLUND: Yeah.  
38 Q Thank you.  
39 DR. NYLUND: But I was not able to repeat it, and I  
40 tried to repeat it several times.  
41 Q And as among the other samples that you tested.  
42 DR. NYLUND: Among the others, I don't remember them.  
43 I have to look at it. There was one positive in  
44 the report from the 23rd, sample H10 and that was  
45 repeatable.  
46 Q And that should be Tab 48 of our list.  
47 DR. NYLUND: And I also got sample 14 heart positive,

1 but that was not possible to repeat.  
2 Q For the record, Tab 48 is Exhibit 2016. I'll ask  
3 the same question I put to Dr. Kibenge. Do you  
4 believe any of the results that you found positive  
5 test results could be attributed to contamination  
6 or understood, should be understood as false  
7 positive for any other reason?  
8 DR. NYLUND: I had no sign of contamination. I mean,  
9 we have a specially designed lab for this kind of  
10 work, and I have also been running just as many  
11 negative controls as positive tissues. And it was  
12 only these tissues that came up positive. But of  
13 course I was not able to sequence any ISA virus  
14 from these samples. So I was not able to verify  
15 that this was actually ISA virus I was picking  
16 out. But you know that the assays that we are  
17 using, the real time assay we're using are very  
18 specific, so they should only be picking out ISA  
19 virus, and maybe not all ISA virus, but most of  
20 the ISA viruses that we know.  
21 Q Ms. Gagné, I have next first to move through some  
22 documents and then ask about the testing that you  
23 have done with the DFO lab in Moncton. We  
24 understand that in relation to a number of the  
25 same salmon, we understand the same salmon that  
26 have been tested by Dr. Kibenge and Dr. Nylund,  
27 you have indeed tested many of the same tissue,  
28 same fish.  
29 MS. GAGNE: Sometimes we tested the same material,  
30 other times we tested other tissue from the same  
31 fish.  
32 Q Okay. At Tab 142, on our list of documents, Tab  
33 142 isn't an exhibit at this point. I'll be  
34 asking for it to be marked momentarily. This is  
35 probably a useful document for many of us in  
36 getting an understanding about the different  
37 testing that has been done. It's titled  
38 "Technical Information for DFO Moncton", et  
39 cetera. Do you recognize that document?  
40 MS. GAGNE: I didn't produce it, but I recognize it.  
41 Q All right. Is it an accurate summary, to your  
42 understanding, of the testing?  
43 MS. GAGNE: Yes.  
44 MR. MARTLAND: I'll ask this be marked as the next  
45 exhibit, please.  
46 THE REGISTRAR: That will be Exhibit 2038.  
47

16  
PANEL NO. 66  
In chief by Mr. Martland

1 EXHIBIT 2038: Technical Information for DFO  
2 Moncton based on sample sets for lab  
3 assessment regarding ISA in BC salmon  
4

5 MR. MARTLAND:

6 Q What are the RT-PCR result reports in this  
7 document?

8 MS. GAGNE: They are negative.

9 Q At the bottom of the document there's a row which  
10 has -- it's greyed out or highlighted, I suppose,  
11 "Interpretation of DFO testing" is the heading,  
12 and then we see "inconclusive" or not applicable,  
13 depending. Were your RT-PCR results inconclusive?

14 MS. GAGNE: We reported them as inconclusive based on  
15 our policy. Samples are tested additionally for  
16 the quality of the RNA tissue, and in this case  
17 all samples submitted show extensive to total  
18 degradation of RNA. So for that reason we would  
19 not reject a positive result if we had found one,  
20 we would have investigated and followed our own  
21 policies, but in the case of negative results,  
22 because of the possible degradation of any  
23 material in there, we have to declare the samples  
24 inconclusive.

25 Q Tab 15, Mr. Lunn, please, is our -- of our list of  
26 documents, I expect you'll see an email that you  
27 were c.c.'d on from Anne Veniot, section head of  
28 the Aquatic Animal Health Group, which reads at  
29 the start there. It's addressed to Stewart  
30 Johnson, but you and Peter Wright are c.c.'d:  
31

32 Absolutely every sample we received showed  
33 signs of degradation.  
34

35 It goes on to say:

36  
37 ...much more than what allows for conclusive  
38 testing.  
39

40 And I take it from the answer you've just given,  
41 for you that's an accurate description of the  
42 sample quality?

43 MS. GAGNE: Exactly.

44 MR. MARTLAND: If I might move to Tab 21, please.

45 Oh, and I'm sorry, if I might ask that be  
46 marked as an exhibit, 2039, I think.

47 THE REGISTRAR: That's correct, thank you.

December 15, 2011

1  
2 EXHIBIT 2039: Email exchange between Anne  
3 Veniot and Stewart Johnson, November 17-18,  
4 2011  
5

6 MR. MARTLAND:

7 Q Tab 21 of our list of documents is an email -- 21,  
8 I'm sorry, Mr. Lunn, we're doing this at highway  
9 speed today.

10 Do you recognize that email?

11 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

12 Q Does it describe a positive RT-PCR result?

13 MS. GAGNE: It was one well of duplicate wells showing  
14 at 38, and normally our policy would -- we would  
15 not report that as is. We have to do follow-up,  
16 and try to repeat at least, because we start from  
17 calling that suspicious, and need to repeat, and  
18 need to confirm the initial result. And in this  
19 case, we had to -- everybody was asking for  
20 results daily, in our case, so I think my email  
21 shows that, and normally I would not report this.  
22 We would have to do the follow-up, which we did  
23 and we were not able to confirm it by re-  
24 extraction.

25 We also attempted, and I think it's explained  
26 here. It's explained in one of the other emails  
27 probably. We attempted to use a portion of that  
28 material and put it in a fresh master mix to try  
29 to amplify again the signal. Couldn't do that.  
30 And after three attempts, we just called it  
31 negative. It was not reproducible.

32 Q So was that -- is that the result you would class  
33 as a false positive?

34 MS. GAGNE: In our hands, this is -- this can be false  
35 positives, and the company employed by our system  
36 can confirm this, they have document about that.  
37 You can occasionally see a signal in one well,  
38 close to the limit of the assays, which can be due  
39 to the reporter, the fluorescence being present  
40 due to priming between your primers and probes,  
41 and the probe gets degraded and that creates  
42 fluorescence, but it doesn't mean you have a  
43 specific result.

44 Q I'd like to ask you about some of the text in that  
45 email, and if we have a look at the third or  
46 fourth paragraph of your email dated November 4th,  
47 "I am not convinced" -- first of all, if we jump

1 down and read the email to you from - sorry, Mr.  
2 Lunn - Crystal Colette writing in French on  
3 November the 4th "j'ai eu un Ct de", and then she  
4 goes on to say that she's received that result  
5 from heart tissue. Her response, which I think is  
6 bilingual, is "hummmmm". Above that, in your  
7 email responding in the last paragraph, you write:  
8

9 I am not convinced it should reported to our  
10 friends in Ottawa, guess why! We do not like  
11 to see a Ct like this, but this is the type  
12 of Ct that is equivalent to the finding by  
13 Nylund, i.e. can't conclude anything from it.  
14

15 Could you help us -- could you explain that,  
16 please.

17 MS. GAGNE: Okay. I wrote that because, as I said,  
18 normally this is not even going out of the lab.  
19 It stays between ourselves because we're not done  
20 with that sample. We would not have reported it  
21 immediately like that, as one Ct. And it was not  
22 in both wells, another indication that something  
23 was not proper with that sample. And about the --  
24 yeah, that's why I knew, like, showing this result  
25 would trigger a lot of, like, tons of emails, tons  
26 of stuff. For me it was too early to even report  
27 it, that's why. That's why I wrote that.

28 But the other thing I wanted to mention is  
29 this sample was not even one of the -- this lot of  
30 sample, this case that we were testing, was where  
31 in Kibenge's lab there were three positives by  
32 PCR, and this one was not one of the positives in  
33 Kibenge's lab, as well. So there was several  
34 indications at this stage, it was too early to  
35 report anything.

36 Q Who were the -- who were the friends in Ottawa  
37 that are referred to?

38 MS. GAGNE: Oh, it's just colleagues, no friends in  
39 particular, just --

40 Q Okay.

41 MS. GAGNE: -- that I didn't want to trigger another  
42 ton of calls and emails. We were already quite  
43 busy at the time.

44 Q Tab 11 from our list of documents, Exhibit 2000 is  
45 the DFO ISAV Validation Pathway. Is this a  
46 document that you've been intensively involved in?  
47 Oh, and I'm sorry, Ms. Chan points out I forgot to

1 mark the last email, Tab 21, from our list as an  
2 exhibit. If that could be Exhibit 2040, please.  
3 Thank you.

4 MR. LUNN: So marked, thank you.

5  
6 EXHIBIT 2040: Email exchange between Nellie  
7 Gagné, Crystal Collette and others, November  
8 4, 2011  
9

10 MR. MARTLAND:

11 Q So I was bringing up on screen the Validation  
12 Pathway.

13 MS. GAGNE: Mm-hmm.

14 Q Could you tell us of your involvement in this,  
15 please?

16 MS. GAGNE: I wrote this.

17 Q Has it been finalized, and if so, when?

18 MS. GAGNE: It is in review right now.

19 Q All right. If I could move, please, to page 9 of  
20 this document, and if we look on the last  
21 paragraph which is sort of a yellow -- text on  
22 yellow, if you will:  
23

24 Using the real-time version of the ISAV  
25 assay, we analyzed the effect on  
26 repeatability versus the amount of target in  
27 the samples. As can be seen in the figure  
28 below, when samples are lightly infected, the  
29 repeatability decreases. On average, at Ct  
30 38, samples are less likely to repeat...  
31

32 MS. GAGNE: Running -- if you have a group of fish,  
33 this was -- we did a validation, we had access to  
34 400 fish with coming from infected cages, so these  
35 were real cases of ISA, and there there was a  
36 proportion. The final proportion of positives in  
37 that lot was about 50 percent, ranging from heavy  
38 to light infection. So the fish that were lightly  
39 infected, the ones that are at the highest Ct - a  
40 high Ct means a light infection - those fish that  
41 are above the Ct of 35, which you try to repeat  
42 the result blindly, using the same, like, a set of  
43 tissues from those same fish again, That's where  
44 you show that your repeatable it is not so good,  
45 because the light infections are -- you pick it  
46 once, the next time you don't, et cetera. So this  
47 is what we're saying here. And at 38, really it's

1           becoming very difficult to repeat results starting  
2           back from the same fish, but another sample of  
3           that fish.

4           Q     In terms of the 37.79, do I understand you to say  
5           that that could point to a light infection?

6           MS. GAGNE: In our labs, yes, 37 is a light infection.  
7           It's the limit of the assay.

8           Q     Dr. Miller, I'd like to now turn to you and move  
9           through initially some RT-PCR tests that you've  
10          done. You've recently conducted RT-PCR tests for  
11          ISAV. Why did you do that?

12          DR. MILLER: When I testified here before, I talked  
13          about running tests for various different known  
14          viruses, in association with our mortality rated  
15          signature, and I had testified that we had tested  
16          for ISA and it was negative. And so when I heard  
17          about these initial potential positive results, I  
18          went back to what we had done previously, and  
19          looked at what assay we had used, and realized  
20          that we had used an assay to segment 6, which does  
21          not necessarily pick up all strains of ISA.

22          Q     I'm sorry to interrupt you, but when you say "we  
23          had used", who are you referring to there?

24          DR. MILLER: My lab. My lab.

25          Q     At PBS.

26          DR. MILLER: At PBS, yes. So I was concerned that, you  
27          know, we hadn't done enough due diligence to make  
28          sure that indeed our fish were negative. So I  
29          embarked to try to obtain the primers that Dr.  
30          Kibenge used, and that our DFO validation assay,  
31          as well. I was not able to obtain any of those  
32          primer probe sets, so we went to the published  
33          literature and we got the papers from Plarre, and  
34          from Snow and Christiansen paper that was a  
35          revision of a segment 8. We ordered five  
36          different TaqMan assay primer probe sets, and we  
37          started running those on our own fish that we had  
38          run on microarrays previously, because of course  
39          our question was do we see any indications of ISA  
40          in our fish, and do they have any association with  
41          our signature?

42                 And so we -- we embarked in five different  
43          primer probe sets and we did initially obtain a  
44          number of PCR positives. We -- I tried to get a  
45          positive control from DFO, and I wasn't able to  
46          get a positive control. So we ran the assays with  
47          no positive control, which it can be problematic



1 in that you don't know if your assay doesn't work.  
2 But on the other end of the spectrum, there's  
3 nothing -- nothing to contaminate your assays  
4 with, because we don't have ISA in our lab, we've  
5 never worked with ISA, and we don't have a clone  
6 of ISA. So if we obtain a positive and are able  
7 to sequence a positive, it is a real sequence  
8 positive.

9 So we -- we did embark and we obtained  
10 products from four of the five primer sets that we  
11 used, and we sequenced from all of them, multiple  
12 individuals, and we did indeed obtain ISA  
13 sequence. However, the sequence is especially  
14 from the ISA segment 7, and this is using a Plarre  
15 primer set, is divergent from all known ISA  
16 strains. It's 95 percent similar to all known ISA  
17 variants.

18 Q If I could move first to document 117 on our list  
19 of documents, I'll go after that to 137. But 137  
20 -- I'm sorry, 117, when we see it, Dr. Miller, can  
21 you tell me if this gives us the primers and  
22 probes that you just described.

23 DR. MILLER: Yes, that shows the primers and probes,  
24 and the publications that they arose from.

25 MR. MARTLAND: If this might be marked, then, as  
26 Exhibit, I think 2042 (sic).

27 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

28  
29 EXHIBIT 2041: Primers and probes for ISAV  
30

31 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

32 Q With respect to Tab 137, I'll ask that that be  
33 brought up on screen and ask, Dr. Miller, if you  
34 recognize that as being your presentation titled  
35 "Prevalence of ISAV using five distinct TaqMan  
36 assays".

37 DR. MILLER: Yes, that's correct.

38 MR. MARTLAND: If this might be marked as Exhibit 2043  
39 (sic), please.

40 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

41  
42 EXHIBIT 2042: Prevalence of ISAV identified  
43 using 5 distinct TaqMan assays in gill tissue  
44 from 2007-2010  
45

46 EXHIBIT 2043: Garver results by experiment  
47

1 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

2 Q What does this presentation indicate?

3 DR. MILLER: Well, since we've actually sequenced from  
4 a number of individuals that we ran this assay  
5 from, and every time we have sequenced from  
6 positives we have obtained an ISA sequence. To me  
7 it suggests that these primers are not amplifying  
8 all -- the primers are amplifying -- or there are  
9 nulls in some of the primers. So the ISA 7, P7  
10 primer set amplifies the most positive samples.  
11 It seems to -- it probably matches the ISA variant  
12 that we are amplifying in our B.C. sockeye salmon  
13 better than the other primers and probes. The  
14 other primers and probes are mostly from segment  
15 8. A lot of the work that has been done in DFO in  
16 the validation and by, I believe, Nylund and  
17 Kibenge, have centred on segment 8, and we find  
18 quite a lot of variability in our ability to pick  
19 up positives with segment 8 with various segment 8  
20 primers. But when we do pick them up, they  
21 sequence as being ISA.

22 So I believe that what we have in B.C. is a  
23 somewhat divergent strain of ISA that is not  
24 universally picked up with all -- with the assays  
25 that are presently in use. So, you know, when you  
26 develop one of these assays, you usually develop  
27 the assay and a lot of them were developed in, I  
28 guess, Nylund's lab, and he could speak to this  
29 better than I could in terms of their development.  
30 But you have a backdrop of knowing all of the  
31 strains that you know about, all of the sequences  
32 that you know exist and you try to develop an  
33 assay that will amplify all known strains. But  
34 you can't know things that you don't have a  
35 sequence for, and so there is always the  
36 possibility that you will develop an assay that  
37 doesn't pick other variants that you didn't know  
38 about. And I believe that that's what's happening  
39 here.

40 Q Did you provide any of your samples to other  
41 scientists in order to either -- to see whether  
42 they confirm or dispute your findings, and if so,  
43 to who?

44 DR. MILLER: Initially we provided a set of positive  
45 and negative blind samples on to Dr. Kyle Garver,  
46 who is a virologist that I testified with  
47 previously. He's at the Pacific Biological

1 Station, And he ran an assay -- he ran basically  
2 the same assay that Nellie Gagné has run, the  
3 validation assay, and he also ran our ISA-7, the  
4 Plarre-7 primer sets that we use, and he -- he ran  
5 it under two different conditions under their --  
6 using the protocol that is part of the validation  
7 protocol, and then also using the protocol that we  
8 use in our lab.

9 And I should say that we have different  
10 instrumentation and a slight -- a slight variance  
11 in the protocol that we use for RT-PCR, in that we  
12 use a -- we use a high throughput Fluidigm system,  
13 which allows us to amplify 96 different biomarkers  
14 on 96 samples at once. It's a microfluidic  
15 system. And in order to be able to do that,  
16 because the volumes are very small, the volume in  
17 each well is only ten nanolitres, it's very, very  
18 small, it requires a pre-amplification step. And  
19 so we take all of the primers that we will be  
20 using on one chip, and go through 15 cycles of  
21 pre-amplification at a very low primer  
22 concentration, basically about one-twentieth of  
23 what you would use in a typical assay.

24 And there are studies that show that that  
25 actually increases the sensitivity of these  
26 assays, so that the cycle threshold that we pick  
27 up on the Fluidigm system will be lower than what  
28 one could pick up with another system. So we can  
29 pick up lower copy number of viruses more  
30 effectively.

31 So he ran basically the validated assay that  
32 Nellie uses, and the ISA-7 Plarre assay and he was  
33 able -- he was not able to pick up any positives  
34 using the DFO validated assay, but he did pick up  
35 a positive of ISA-7 using our assay with our pre-  
36 amplification.

37 Q If we could look at Tab 114, please, Mr. Lunn.  
38 And I appreciate that Dr. Garver has testified,  
39 but he's not here today, but is your understanding  
40 when you see it, that this document is a  
41 description of Dr. Garver's RT-PCR results? It's  
42 just coming up. Is that your understanding of  
43 that document?

44 DR. MILLER: Yes.

45 MR. MARTLAND: I'll ask this be marked as the next  
46 exhibit, and in doing that, I brilliantly am  
47 trying to guess it, exhibit numbers skipped a

1           number so if this could be Exhibit 2041, I think  
2           we'd then be on track, Ms. Panchuk and Mr. Lunn.  
3   MR. LUNN: I just want to verify for the record, I have  
4           Tab 117 as 2041, Tab 137 as 2042, and this  
5           document, Tab 114 as 2043.  
6   MR. MARTLAND: Oh, thank you.  
7   MR. LUNN: Thanks very much.  
8   MR. MARTLAND:  
9   Q    Were there others, Dr. Miller, that you provided  
10       samples on to?  
11   DR. MILLER: Yes, we sent a 96-well plate of liver  
12       tissue samples to Nellie Gagné's lab to use their  
13       validated assay. That was done a few weeks ago.  
14   Q    Dr. Gagné (sic), could you tell us about that?  
15       Were you able to reproduce the results that Dr.  
16       Miller had obtained from what she provided to you?  
17   MS. GAGNE: This was a plate of RNA, not amplified RNA,  
18       and using our assay they were negative.  
19   Q    I'm sorry, they were...?  
20   MS. GAGNE: Negative.  
21   Q    Negative. Do you --  
22   DR. MILLER: Can I say -- sorry, can I say one thing.  
23       We've actually since that time, just last week,  
24       tried to amplify with Nellie Gagné's primers, not  
25       the probe, not a TaqMan assay, but basically we  
26       used the pre-amplification procedure that we  
27       normally use, and then did conventional PCR with  
28       her primers, and we have been unable to pick up  
29       any positives using her primer sets from our  
30       samples.  
31   DR. NYLUND: May I ask a question?  
32   Q    It's always dangerous when that happens to a  
33       lawyer, but I think you should. Go ahead.  
34   DR. NYLUND: Since Miller is running a pre-  
35       amplification, I would like to know what kind of  
36       primers she is using.  
37   DR. MILLER: What kind of primers?  
38   DR. NYLUND: Yes.  
39   DR. MILLER: They're the same primers that you use in  
40       the assay. It's not nested, it's the same. You  
41       use a 120th concentration of all primers that will  
42       go into all assays on each chip.  
43   DR. NYLUND: So you are using the real time primers.  
44   DR. MILLER: Yes.  
45   DR. NYLUND: Yeah.  
46   Q    We will -- we will come back and I'll be asking  
47       for your views on eventually conclusions to be

1 drawn from these different testing results that  
2 we're covering right now. Tab 68 on our list of  
3 documents. Dr. Miller, when you see this, can you  
4 tell me if you recognize this as being the notes  
5 you've prepared dated October 21, 2011, describing  
6 the Rivers Inlet sockeye and your involvement in  
7 that sampling.

8 DR. MILLER: Yes, I prepared this document.

9 MR. MARTLAND: If this might be the next exhibit,  
10 please.

11 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2044.

12  
13 EXHIBIT 2044: Rivers Inlet Sockeye Notes by  
14 Dr. K. Miller, Oct. 21, 2011  
15

16 MR. MARTLAND: 2044, thank you.

17 Q Dr. Kibenge, your wife, Dr. Molly Kibenge, who has  
18 expertise in this very same area, also conducted  
19 tests for ISAV on Pacific salmon; is that correct?

20 DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's correct.

21 MR. MARTLAND: Tab 29 of our list of documents, I  
22 expect we'll see really two things together, first  
23 an email and attached to it a draft manuscript  
24 that Dr. Molly Kibenge prepared. And so perhaps  
25 we can just flip along a little bit. We see the  
26 email on the first page or two. We then see a  
27 title page with Molly Kibenge as lead author,  
28 Simon Jones, Garth Traxler, and yourself listed as  
29 co-authors. This was a draft manuscript that Dr.  
30 Molly Kibenge prepared; is that correct?

31 DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's correct.

32 MR. MARTLAND: And if I could ask that this please  
33 become Exhibit 2045.

34 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

35  
36 EXHIBIT 2045: Cover email and draft report  
37 Asymptomatic infectious salmon anaemia in  
38 juvenile *Oncorhynchus* species from the North  
39 West Pacific Ocean, Kibenge Molly T. et al  
40

41 MR. MARTLAND:

42 Q What were the RT-PCR results described in that  
43 paper and in the course of that testing?

44 DR. KIBENGE: Well, this work, at the time it was being  
45 carried out, there was no real time RT-PCR, so the  
46 testing that was done used the conventional RT-  
47 PCR, and the primers that were used were targeting

1 segment 8 and they are the standard primers for  
2 testing for ISA that are described by Devold,  
3 2001, I think, and the also the ones that are in  
4 the OIE Manual. And the results, I think, as far  
5 as I recall, were that Dr. Molly Kibenge was able  
6 several samples positive for ISA virus, and some  
7 of those samples were sequenced, the products that  
8 we amplified were sequenced, and deposited to the  
9 gene bank, and again they were able to -- we were  
10 able to identify some (indiscernible - rapid  
11 speech) there with the ISA virus sequences that  
12 are deposited in the gene bank. So this was  
13 clearly a positive amplification of ISA virus in  
14 those samples.

15 Q I don't want Mr. Lunn to rest for a nanosecond.  
16 I'm going to ask him if he can bring up Tab 49,  
17 Exhibit 2017, simply just to tie the loose ends  
18 together and confirm if this is the Devold paper  
19 you just described.

20 DR. KIBENGE: Yes, those, yeah, the primers that are  
21 used -- that were used in the conventional RT-PCR  
22 are from that paper.

23 Q Now, if I return to the Dr. Molly Kibenge and  
24 others draft manuscript, I take it to be your  
25 understanding that didn't move past being a draft  
26 manuscript. Are those results that were ever  
27 published, or a paper that was completed?

28 DR. KIBENGE: No, they were not published, and the  
29 reason that was given was that the results that we  
30 obtained were considered to have been due to  
31 contamination, and the decision to submit the  
32 paper was denied.

33 Q All right. You say the results were considered to  
34 be attributed to contamination, considered that  
35 way by whom?

36 DR. KIBENGE: Dr. Molly Kibenge was working in the lab  
37 of Dr. Simon Jones. Dr. Simon Jones was the  
38 supervisor of this project, and it was his call as  
39 to how to proceed with the results of that work.

40 Q Ms. Gagné, for your part, did you have involvement  
41 in the year 2004 or thereabouts dealing with this  
42 very question of ISAV tests by Dr. Molly Kibenge?

43 MS. GAGNE: Yes. We received a call in -- I received a  
44 call from Molly and I was informed by my section  
45 head at the time, who was Dr. Gilles Olivier, that  
46 there was some positives for ISA she was finding  
47 in her samples and at the time we were interested

1 to first get samples and to confirmation and help  
2 out figure what this was as much as we could. So  
3 we received 93 samples, I believe they were  
4 kidney, preserved in RNALater from Molly and  
5 tested then.

6 Q And tell me about that testing, please.

7 MS. GAGNE: We exchanged information with Molly as much  
8 as we could. We figured that we were using the  
9 same kits and pretty much the same techniques as  
10 she was using. We were using FA3/RA2 primer, if I  
11 recall, and this is also what she was using, and  
12 she was finding positives with these primers. We  
13 ran the samples and didn't find positives in them.  
14 So there was a long string of emails that was  
15 provided, but I -- from these emails, what I can  
16 figure is that we tried several different things  
17 and exchange of information with her to figure,  
18 because in my view, it was almost to the point  
19 where why can't we find anything. You seem to be  
20 quite sure of what you're finding.

21 But then I -- I remember seeing pictures of  
22 her gels, and for us when -- because these are  
23 conventional PCR, the products are put on gel and  
24 they're supposed to be at the same height as your  
25 controls, if they're positive. I remember seeing  
26 pictures and in our lab we would not call  
27 positives when they are not at the same height as  
28 the positive control. So I just mentioned these  
29 things, and but then she said that she had  
30 sequences for that particular segment 8 that she  
31 was working with. So still we reran several times  
32 many of the samples. At some time we were just  
33 focusing on a selection of the samples she was  
34 telling us to use. And we have not been able to  
35 find it.

36 Q So in -- tell me if I have this right, in around  
37 2004, if I have your -- understand what you're  
38 saying, you were effectively surprised not to get  
39 equivalent results.

40 MS. GAGNE: Because we had the same primers, we had the  
41 same kit that she was using, everything was  
42 matching. There was minor differences at some  
43 points, but we reran things. We had done it so  
44 many times, it was -- it was not possible.

45 May I add, if it's not already something you  
46 plan to ask, but recently because of all this  
47 issue, we returned, we had -- we had still the

1 kidneys preserved in RNA later, the backup, the  
2 tissues that were left. So we reprocessed these  
3 samples. We extracted them and did the real time  
4 PCR that we use now, and we also ran the Snow  
5 primers, segment 8 that are used at the moment in  
6 AVC's lab and they were still negative. Quality  
7 was sufficient, in my view to have -- to be  
8 confident in the result.

9 Q So this question of different labs, perhaps  
10 unexpectedly getting different results, I'd like  
11 to in fact draw your attention to Tab 26, Exhibit  
12 2003, a paper that you're one of the co-authors  
13 with. N erette is the lead author for that paper.  
14 And I won't need Mr. Lunn to go to it, but you'll  
15 recall, I'm sure, from that paper, the reference  
16 is page 109, referring to a substantial difference  
17 in repeatability of RT-PCR among different labs as  
18 being something that this paper indeed comments  
19 upon. I wonder if you're surprised in '04 but in  
20 '05 you've written a paper like this, that indeed  
21 picks up on this difficulty or unlikelihood of  
22 repeatability in a predictable way, does that  
23 change your view, or does that...

24 MS. GAGNE: This study from the -- it was done in 2004,  
25 I think, this study was -- the labs were using  
26 their own method, and there was no obligation to  
27 run any protocol. Everybody was using what they  
28 were comfortable with. And it did show  
29 differences in the different labs. And some labs,  
30 in this case it was a relatively large set of  
31 sample that was provided, like split in three and  
32 provided to the different labs, and we were  
33 looking at the capacity of the lab to repeat the  
34 results within -- like blindly tried to repeat the  
35 results from different samples, and match, like,  
36 each other labs. And indeed it showed that it's  
37 -- there is some level of disagreement, some level  
38 of agreement between the labs. And obviously,  
39 this was not quantitative assay. These were not  
40 real time assays, so we don't have the Ct values,  
41 which is -- which informs us on the level of virus  
42 and the samples, but it's always when you get  
43 those samples that produce the faint bands, like  
44 the samples where you have low viral load, where  
45 you find most disagreement between the labs.

46 Q If I could move to Tab 115, please, on our list of  
47 documents. This is entitled "QA/QC Summary" it



1 bears your name on it and a date from November of  
2 this year, Ms. Gagné. Do you recognize that  
3 document?

4 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

5 MR. MARTLAND: If this could become, please, Exhibit --  
6 I should check if it's 2046?

7 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

8  
9 EXHIBIT 2046: QA/QC summary by Nellie Gagné  
10 dated November 14, 2011  
11

12 MR. MARTLAND:

13 Q If we could go to page 3 of that document, please.  
14 So we see a heading at the bottom of that page,  
15 heading (4) "Additional steps and controls in  
16 place to insure results accuracy". You see that  
17 subheading (4) at the very bottom of page 3. And  
18 then under, on the next page, Mr. Lunn, if we just  
19 simply go almost to the end of the document -  
20 there we are - we see, we read as follows:

21  
22 b) It is also possible to confirm presumptive  
23 results by other techniques:

24  
25 They include a few things. The third is:

26  
27 iii. Amplification of an alternate portion of  
28 the pathogen genome (and sequencing of  
29 this region if desired).  
30

31 Has this confirmation of presumptive results  
32 that's described there, has that been achieved by  
33 amplification of segment 7 and segment 8?

34 MS. GAGNE: On what samples you are...

35 Q On the -- through the work that we've heard  
36 described today by others, at any level.

37 MS. GAGNE: In our case, no. In this, like, in the --  
38 in the -- I think my mike's not working. In the  
39 samples provided --

40 Q And I've just been asked if you're able to speak  
41 louder. I think your --

42 MS. GAGNE: In the samples provided by -- during this  
43 ISA amplification, since there is no initial  
44 positive to confirm, we have not attempted  
45 amplifying another segment, except that we have  
46 run the Snow primers, which are different than our  
47 primers, the Snow assay primers and probes, and

1           they - okay - and have not confirmed either using  
2           this assay that is validated also, and in the OIE  
3           Manual, we have not confirmed positives.

4       DR. MILLER: Can I just make one comment?

5       Q     Yes.

6       DR. MILLER: Of the various primer sets or TaqMan  
7           assays that we have used, the Snow-8 picks up the  
8           fewest of positives. So it isn't -- in our view,  
9           it isn't the best match to the sequences that  
10          we're seeing in B.C. And I think it's very  
11          important to look at another segment, because the  
12          Snow primer probe set overlaps with the ones that  
13          Nellie is using already considerably. So if there  
14          were mismatches in that area, it's not really an  
15          alternate portion of the genome.

16       Q     Dr. Kibenge, did you -- could you describe the  
17           segments you've been working with?

18       DR. KIBENGE: Yeah. In our lab we use segment 8 and  
19           the Snow primers. But if I could just comment on  
20           the samples that the -- Nellie Gagné used from  
21           Nanaimo, B.C. from Dr. Molly Kibenge. In the work  
22           of Dr. Molly Kibenge, they actually used -- they  
23           were targeting two segments, that was segment 8  
24           and segment 7, and in each of those segments we  
25           had positive results. More or less like what we  
26           are seeing with the real time PCR results of this  
27           most recent samples, where Dr. Miller has found  
28           positives both with segment 8 and 7, and the --  
29           Dr. Nylund has found positives with segment 7. I  
30           have found positives with segment 8, just because  
31           I use it on segment 8.

32       Q     I suppose, Ms. Gagné, I'm wondering, do you simply  
33           define away the question here by saying well,  
34           they're not initially treated as positives, so  
35           therefore we're not -- there's nothing to confirm.

36       MS. GAGNE: We use our validated assay, which to our  
37           knowledge, and again, we use the current  
38           information we have, the current strains of ISA  
39           that we know. We used this assay and in theory  
40           this assay is made to be universal, taking all the  
41           ISA that we know of. So to -- the test is  
42           designed to be fit for a purpose. It has a good  
43           sensitivity. It picks down to 17 plus or minus  
44           seven copies, if you look at the validation  
45           dossier, this is what it says. It is a sensitive  
46           assay. It has been used in our program and has  
47           been producing positive results. It's not because

1 I'm reporting only negative results right now,  
2 that's not ever the -- it's not always the case.  
3 We've confirmed cases of ISA. We've confirmed  
4 HPR0 in the region, it's -- at the moment the  
5 assay is working for what it was designed to do.  
6 And in this situation it's difficult.

7 I recognize that we always -- we are not  
8 trying not to detect anything. We're doing our  
9 best to find something. And the other thing we've  
10 done, because it's been reported by others, we  
11 have used the OIE primers. In some labs they  
12 don't seem to be working the best but they were  
13 the ones, the Plarre primers and Snow are the ones  
14 that were used initially to report the first  
15 positives in Dr. Kibenge's lab. So we used them  
16 also on the samples we received.

17 So at this point I think we've done a  
18 reasonable effort to detect what was -- what was  
19 claimed to be there.

20 Q Is the test that you used one that's designed to  
21 detect novel ISAV?

22 MS. GAGNE: It's a -- when it's novel, it's like you at  
23 the moment you're testing, you don't know it's  
24 there. So we don't know what we're missing, if  
25 it's the question.

26 Q Let me move into some questions that try and  
27 address different components of why different RT-  
28 PCR test results could differ. There may be  
29 different reasons for that. A fairly obvious  
30 starting point is different labs might be testing  
31 whether it's different fish or different organs or  
32 tissues from the fish. Dr. Kibenge, if I could  
33 ask you about that. Do you have a situation where  
34 -- could you describe the implications of using  
35 different fish or tissues, and what that does for  
36 the comparability of results?

37 DR. KIBENGE: Well, yeah, my thing is that comparing  
38 labs or lab results, particularly when you're  
39 using field samples it's very difficult to be sure  
40 whether you are really comparing the same issues  
41 in each lab. The tests that we are using for ISA  
42 detection right now, we have actually developed  
43 based on the virus infection in farmed Atlantic  
44 salmon. In that case, we studied the disposition  
45 of this virus in those fish and we know the best  
46 tissue to take, which has the most amount of  
47 virus, and therefore we are confident when we use

1           those tests that they will either be a true  
2           positive or a true negative.

3           In the case of the fish samples that we've  
4           been talking about since October, these are the  
5           sockeye salmon and other wild fish in B.C., we  
6           really don't have a very good idea of the  
7           disposition of this virus in the tissues. We  
8           don't know which is the best tissue to take, at  
9           what time, and what's the amount of virus that is  
10          likely to be in this fish. In the farmed Atlantic  
11          salmon, this virus causes disease, so it's very  
12          clear that you can get very high levels of virus  
13          in target tissues.

14          In the sockeye salmon, if these fish are  
15          carriers, the amount of virus in the various  
16          tissues or the virus load in the various tissues  
17          would be different. We don't know which is the  
18          tissue in which this virus is persisting for this  
19          fish to be a carrier fish.

20          So clearly the tests we are using are  
21          designed for farmed Atlantic salmon, and we are  
22          applying them to tissue samples from wild fish,  
23          where we don't have very good information. But  
24          even if it was for farmed Atlantic salmon, the  
25          distribution of virus in the different tissues  
26          cannot be expected to be the same. In my case,  
27          for example, I received the samples that were  
28          heart, and the other labs were getting gills or  
29          kidney, and it's very difficult to expect that all  
30          those labs will have exactly the same results. So  
31          just on the basis of the tissues alone, it's very  
32          difficult to expect that you have agreeable  
33          results, let alone when you introduce the  
34          variations in the testing methods for the primers,  
35          probes, the different targets and so on.

36          And if I could just actually add one more  
37          point, even as far back as when Dr. Molly Kibenge  
38          was working in the Nanaimo, that test that she was  
39          using was the conventional RT-PCR, segment 8,  
40          primers from Dr. Devold. I had the methods that  
41          were being used in DFO Moncton were more or less  
42          the same.

43          But actually from the documents that I've  
44          seen in submissions now, I know that actually the  
45          method that was being used in DFO Moncton, they  
46          had an extra ten cycles of what they call  
47          touchdown PCR, that was at the front end of the

1 forward cycles of PCR. That is a significant  
2 different -- difference from the methods that were  
3 being used in Nanaimo. So when there was no  
4 repeatability or confirmation of the same results,  
5 to me it's together. The two methods were  
6 different. The primers may have been the same,  
7 but the actual cycling conditions were completely  
8 different.

9 MS. GAGNE: Can I add a comment?

10 Q Yes.

11 MS. GAGNE: Molly -- my mike is not on.

12 Q Yes, and Ms. Gagné's mike, please. Thank you.  
13 There we go.

14 MS. GAGNE: Molly after -- I remember the touchdown  
15 issue, that's why I want to comment. Molly used  
16 it on her samples after finding out that we were  
17 using this technique. The touchdown actually just  
18 reduces non-specificity, and it's not -- it's not  
19 doing more than that. And she found the same  
20 results in our hands, using this technique. So  
21 she was not -- so I don't think that affected what  
22 we were doing.

23 May I say also that at the moment, to my  
24 knowledge, we have not dismissed yet the capacity  
25 of our assay to pick up samples of ISA in B.C.  
26 We're not yet sure and there is additional work to  
27 be done on our -- in our lab and in Kristi's labs,  
28 probably, because we don't have enough sequence  
29 information to dismiss anything at this point. We  
30 know that the probe and reverse primer of this  
31 assay we're used -- we're using are matching -  
32 correct me if I'm wrong - and we don't have the  
33 information yet to dismiss that the forward primer  
34 is not matching.

35 DR. MILLER: They're matching the limited amount of  
36 sequence data that we get from segment 8. We get  
37 a lot more positives from segment 7 that we're not  
38 able to pick up. So my guess is they don't match  
39 all the variants that we're seeing in B.C.

40 MS. GAGNE: But at the moment it's early to say that  
41 the issue is the assay itself.

42 Q Dr. Kibenge.

43 MS. GAGNE: Except for sensitivity, maybe.

44 Q Dr. Kibenge, thank you.

45 DR. KIBENGE: Well, I wish to comment on the real time  
46 RT-PCR assay that is being validated by -- by DFO  
47 Moncton, and I looked at that information again

1 based on the documentation that we are supplied  
2 with, and that real time RT-PCR assay is actually  
3 quite different from Snow and the Plarre, and so  
4 on. It is targeting segment 8, but the primers  
5 are different, and the probe is different and the  
6 fragment length is different. So when we are  
7 saying that we can't reproduce the results, it  
8 should be clearly understood that actually we are  
9 not using the same primers and probes, and that  
10 alone can create a difference in the results,  
11 particularly when you are using field samples  
12 where there is no standard amount of virus.

13 In my view, the best way to compare labs, if  
14 that was an issue in terms of repeatability or  
15 reproducibility of results, would be to have an  
16 experimental sample in which there is a known  
17 amount of virus, that sample to be distributed  
18 blind, so that each lab can use their methods, and  
19 that way that will be a very effective way, a very  
20 objective scientific way of comparing the labs.  
21 In which case, if they can't have the same  
22 results, then there is a problem. But to compare  
23 labs based on field samples and particularly in  
24 this case where even the virus may be so variable  
25 that using real time on two separate segments you  
26 can't even pick up the same fish, it becomes a bit  
27 difficult to...

28 Q Let me pick up on that very point with respect to  
29 using different primers and probes. Tab 130 of  
30 our list of documents, Ms. Gagné, I'd like to see  
31 if I can confirm that this is your, if I have it  
32 right, a draft ISAV RT-PCR Protocol; is that  
33 correct?

34 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

35 MR. MARTLAND: All right. If this could please become,  
36 I think 2047, Ms. Panchuk.

37 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

38  
39 EXHIBIT 2047: DFO Draft RT-qPCR Test Method  
40 Protocol using TaqMan Universal PCR Master  
41 Mix for the Detection of Nucleic Acids from  
42 Infectious Salmon Anaemia Virus  
43

44 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

45 Q It says very clearly "Draft". I take it, it  
46 hasn't been finalized at this point?

47 MS. GAGNE: It's near finalized, yes.

- 1 Q All right. Is that a protocol that is applied  
2 other than in DFO Moncton whether in Canada or  
3 abroad?
- 4 MS. GAGNE: DFO PBS have this document and we have also  
5 -- I'm not sure, I think we've already -- we've  
6 provided the documents to probably other labs, but  
7 I'm not sure if they're using the method.
- 8 Q is the protocol for real time RT-PCR one that's  
9 been published in a peer-reviewed journal?
- 10 MS. GAGNE: It's the method -- that method was used for  
11 samples in a study that was done recently, and  
12 that paper is going to be resubmitted after  
13 revision, so it's coming up.
- 14 Q It's in the system, so to speak.
- 15 MS. GAGNE: Yes. And the non-real time version of the  
16 assay was published in other papers.
- 17 Q Okay. So the conventional -- the conventional  
18 version of the assay.
- 19 MS. GAGNE: Yes.
- 20 Q When you validated this assay, did you perform  
21 laboratory experiments as opposed to computer  
22 experiments in order to test its ability to detect  
23 European strain ISAV?
- 24 MS. GAGNE: On some, we tested some isolates of ISA,  
25 not all known isolates of ISA, a lot -- part of  
26 the specificity of the primers were -- was done  
27 what we call in silico, by looking at the  
28 alignments of the known ISA sequences and  
29 verifying that there was a match.
- 30 Q Dr. Miller, you have used different -- some  
31 different primer and probe sets, and you've told  
32 us about that today. What can you tell us about  
33 the relative sensitivity of the different primer  
34 and probes in terms of the tests that you've done?
- 35 DR. MILLER: I believe that the sequence we have in  
36 B.C. is a closer match to the ISA-7 primer probe  
37 set from Plarre. We are able to pick up in both  
38 gill and liver tissue the most positives with that  
39 primer set, and again they sequence as positives.  
40 But there are three fixed bases that are different  
41 in the sequence between the primers, which suggest  
42 that this is a -- that are different from any  
43 known isolates, which suggest that there is a  
44 degree of divergence in what we're picking up in  
45 B.C. The various primers and probes for the  
46 segment 7, we -- whereas we'll pick up between 13  
47 and 20 percent positives, depending on the tissue

1 in -- for ISA-7 we pick up between 1 and 1-in-4  
2 percent positives, with the segment 8 primer set.  
3 So we're losing a lot, we have a lot of  
4 individuals where we pick up positives with ISA-7  
5 and we do not pick them up with ISA -- with the  
6 ISA-8 primer sets. Suggesting that there's  
7 underlying variation in segment 8 that is  
8 precluding their ability of these tests to pick  
9 them up.

10 Q Dr. Nylund, with -- you have a long background in  
11 ISAV research and work. What primer and probe  
12 sets can you describe as being used, both in your  
13 lab and other labs generally, that equally --  
14 what's the international picture here in terms of  
15 primers and probes that are used?

16 DR. NYLUND: I think we have to remember that the ISA  
17 virus consists of eight segments. And if you have  
18 infected particles, you can actually use an assay  
19 delegating - I just have to turn down the  
20 (indiscernible - background noise) - you can  
21 actually make assays targeting each of the eight  
22 segments, and they could be more or less equally  
23 sensitive. But if you look at tissue, it's  
24 completely different. Because in the tissues  
25 segment 7 and 8 are much more highly expressed  
26 compared to the other segments. So you may find  
27 maybe 30,000 copies of segment 7 and 8 in a cell,  
28 infected cell, while you may only find 3,000  
29 copies of the Hemagglutinin-Esterease segment.

30 So this would mean that the sensitivity of  
31 the assay will depend on if you are looking on  
32 infected particles or tissue. And if you are  
33 looking at tissue, segment 7 and 8 would be the  
34 best. But then again, you would have to see if  
35 the primers or assays are targeting a certain area  
36 where you have folding of the RNA. If you have  
37 folding of the RNA, that could -- reduces the  
38 sensitivity of the assays.

39 So there are several different factors you  
40 have to look at. And in silico testing on the  
41 computer is one thing, but in -- when you do the  
42 actual testing in vivo, this may give a completely  
43 different result.

44 So if you look at the primers and probes, and  
45 the real-time assays available today, they will  
46 have more or less the same detection level if they  
47 are targeting segment 7, or if they are targeting



1 segment 8, they will have also more or less the  
2 same detection level. But they may vary a bit,  
3 depending on where on the RNA that they are  
4 targeting.

5 And we also know that if the assay is  
6 targeting, and at the 5 prime end of the RNA, it  
7 may be more prone to digestion of the RNA than if  
8 it's in the 3 prime end of the RNA. Because when  
9 the RNA is broken down, it starts in one end, and  
10 it is digested towards the other end.

11 So these are all very important to remember  
12 that one assay in one end may not give the same  
13 result as an assay in the other end. There may be  
14 several cycles in difference due to digestion of  
15 the RNA.

16 Q Thank you. Dr. Kibenge, I have just one last  
17 question, and I think, Mr. Commissioner, we may  
18 then move to break. Could you describe which  
19 published primers and probe sets are commonly  
20 used, or used internationally?

21 DR. KIBENGE: Well, yeah, we consider the primer probe  
22 set that was described by Snow et al in 2006, the  
23 document you showed, as being the universal primer  
24 probe set. And actually that's -- it's in the OIE  
25 Manual. The OIE Manual shows segment 7 and 6, but  
26 in terms of the three I think the segment 8 is the  
27 most commonly used, the primer probe set. There  
28 is a new description by Debes 2011 of segment 8 of  
29 a different primer probe set, but that is not as  
30 widely used. But I know that the Snow primer  
31 probe set is probably the most commonly used.

32 Q Whereabouts, where, what countries?

33 DR. KIBENGE: Oh, for example, I use it in my lab, and  
34 I am an OIE reference lab, so all the samples I  
35 receive use that primer probe set. But I also  
36 know that in Chile the government agency that is  
37 responsible for aquaculture, you know, this is  
38 Sernapesca, which would be the equivalent of, say,  
39 for DFO, they all accept the Snow primer probe set  
40 as the -- for testing real time PCR for ISA virus.  
41 And all the (indiscernible - rapid speech) labs  
42 that are testing field samples in Chile, that's  
43 they only test that they can use. So that's  
44 universally sort of commonly accepted primer probe  
45 set. I know they use that in Scotland, as well,  
46 or U.K., because that's where Mike Snow is from.

47 MR. MARTLAND: Right. I think on the note of Snow and

1           Scotland we can move to break. Mr. Commissioner,  
2           because of our logistics and the set-up in the new  
3           room we were a bit slow starting. I don't know if  
4           I might prevail upon you to suggest about a ten-  
5           minute break, and then we reconvene, please.

6           THE COMMISSIONER: Yes.

7           MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

8           MR. LUNN: The hearing will recess for ten minutes.

9           Please remain standing in place while the  
10          Commissioner exits the room. Thank you.

11

12                           (PROCEEDINGS ADJOURNED FOR MORNING RECESS)

13                           (PROCEEDINGS RECONVENED)

14

15          MS. PANCHUK: The hearing is now resumed.

16          MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, as we resume, we're  
17                        actually changing our system on the mikes, and if  
18                        I could ask witnesses to please push on and then  
19                        push off your mikes as you wish to speak, I hope  
20                        that will work a little better as we move forward.

21

22          EXAMINATION IN CHIEF BY MR. MARTLAND, continuing:

23

24          Q           I'd like to bring up, Mr. Lunn, two documents, if  
25                        you're able to do this simultaneously, I'd be  
26                        grateful for that, Tabs 44 and 57. I expect that  
27                        - and, Dr. Miller, I'll ask you about this - I  
28                        expect that Tab 44 you'll recognize when we see it  
29                        as being an email, and an email that was sent to  
30                        you by I think your lab assistant October 25,  
31                        2011; is that correct?

32          DR. MILLER: Yes.

33          Q           And if we're able to bring that up on the split  
34                        screen with Tab 57, is it right that the email  
35                        describes the Provincial Protocol for ISAV testing  
36                        and the Tab 57 indeed is that protocol on top?

37          DR. MILLER: Yes. We haven't actually applied this  
38                        particular assay, because by the time we'd asked  
39                        for it quite a bit earlier, and when we were just  
40                        gathering the TaqMan assays that we would be  
41                        using, and this arrived quite a bit later after  
42                        we'd already had the other ones working. So we  
43                        never actually used this assay.

44          MR. MARTLAND: All right. Now, if I deal first with  
45                        the email on the right screen, Tab 44, I'd ask  
46                        that be marked as Exhibit 2048, please.

47          MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

1 EXHIBIT 2048: Email from Karia Kaukinen to  
2 Kristi Miller-Saunders re "ACRDP Creative  
3 salmon array information", October 25, 2011  
4

5 MR. MARTLAND: And on the left Tab 57, as Exhibit 2049,  
6 please.

7 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.  
8

9 EXHIBIT 2049: Infectious Salmon Anemia Virus  
10 - AHC (Real-Time Assay)  
11

12 MR. MARTLAND:

13 Q Dr. Kibenge and Dr. Nylund, I don't know to what  
14 extent you've had the opportunity to review the  
15 provincial protocol or these documents. Can you  
16 comment at all on this protocol, whether it's one  
17 you recognize? If you can't, that's fine, but...

18 DR. KIBENGE: No, I have not had a chance to read these  
19 documents.

20 Q And if we -- and Dr. Nylund, for your part?

21 DR. NYLUND: Well, I don't remember the sequence of  
22 primers and probes, so it's very difficult to  
23 verify anything.

24 Q Let me ask it a little differently. On the left  
25 document you see at the bottom, if we could try  
26 and zoom in, there are names there, and perhaps  
27 you can comment as to whether the names that are  
28 given are names of people that you recognize from  
29 ISAV research you've done, Lisa Wegener and Julie  
30 Bidulka, I think it is.

31 DR. NYLUND: No, I never tested those primers or  
32 probes.

33 Q Do you recognize those people, those names?

34 DR. NYLUND: No, sorry.

35 Q And, Dr. Kibenge, you're shaking your head no?

36 DR. KIBENGE: No, I don't recognize the names.

37 Q I'm going to move into asking some questions about  
38 amplifying smaller or larger fragments of viral  
39 genetic material. To do that, I'd like to bring  
40 up Tab 130. Ms. Gagné, in this document, first of  
41 all, do you recognize this document? And I think  
42 we've previously marked this as Exhibit 2047. I'm  
43 seeing nods of yes, so this is Exhibit 2047. You  
44 make reference in it to the expected product  
45 length being 179 base pairs; is that correct?

46 MS. GAGNE: Yeah, and it's a mistake, it's 169.

47 Q It's a typo?

1 MS. GAGNE: No, it's a basic mistake. We calculate --  
2 we give a number based on positions, which are  
3 primers, and we just subtract primer positions to  
4 determine the length of the product. But in this  
5 case, the alignment of gaps in, so we included the  
6 gaps, so it's actually 169, and it's -- it's a  
7 counsel that noticed the mistake, but thank you.  
8 Q Okay. It wasn't me, that was Ms. Chan, for the  
9 record. How large is the genetic fragment or  
10 amplicon that your test is trying to amplify, that  
11 is the number you've just given us.  
12 MS. GAGNE: 169, yes.  
13 Q Dr. Kibenge, what is the size of the amplicon that  
14 your test is trying to amplify?  
15 DR. KIBENGE: The Snow probe primer target is 104 base  
16 pairs, one-zero-four, 104.  
17 Q Dr. Nylund, same question.  
18 DR. NYLUND: Well, we have used at least two different  
19 assays, one for segment 7 and one for segment 8,  
20 and I think the segment 8 is larger than the  
21 segment 7 assay. The segment 8 I think is around  
22 100 nucleotides, while the segment 7 would be  
23 around 60, 70 nucleotides.  
24 Q And we had a document, I think, that suggested  
25 segment 7 producing an 84 base pair long segment;  
26 is that right, or can you comment on that?  
27 DR. NYLUND: You want me to comment on it?  
28 Q If you're able.  
29 DR. NYLUND: Well, the shorter the assay, the targeting  
30 assay, the higher the sensitivity would be. So  
31 what we would prefer is an assay around 60  
32 nucleotides, because that's as sensitive as you  
33 can get when you have two primers and a probe.  
34 The larger the assay, the less sensitivity you  
35 will have.  
36 Q Ms. Gagné, and as I do this, I've been passed a  
37 note, if you're able to speak up, if you're  
38 yelling I won't take it personally, but anything  
39 you can do to amplify your voice is helpful.  
40 These mikes are not as sensitive always as they  
41 might be. And mine is awfully close to my face.  
42 Tab 131 of our list of documents, if we could  
43 have that on screen, please. It's entitled, I  
44 think, or at least it should be, the PCR Primers  
45 and Probes Design protocol, so to speak, is that  
46 right?  
47 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

41  
PANEL NO. 66  
In chief by Mr. Martland

1 MR. MARTLAND: And I don't believe this has been  
2 marked. If I might ask this be marked as the next  
3 exhibit.

4 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2050.

5  
6 EXHIBIT 2050: DFO Moncton Primers and probes  
7 Design and Usage  
8

9 MR. MARTLAND:

10 Q At page 3 of the document, at the top of the page,  
11 the lab protocol says that:

12  
13 For Taqman probe assay, amplicon size of 50-  
14 150 should be targeted.  
15

16 If you're using an amplicon that's over 150, does  
17 that run contrary to what's set out here?

18 MS. GAGNE: We are -- when you design primers and  
19 probes, in this case we need an assay that's going  
20 to be able to detect all sequences. So sometimes  
21 you have no room to manoeuvre because you want to  
22 be able to have a primer in the regions that will  
23 conserve, and when you are looking for three  
24 segments that are well conserved primer, probe and  
25 other primers, sometimes you have not much room to  
26 manoeuvre there. So in our case we had to select  
27 best regions and this is the compromise we made.  
28 But we also validated these pair of primer and  
29 probes extensively before determining that they  
30 were working properly by measuring their -- the  
31 limit of detection of the assay with this, and the  
32 limits of detection was satisfactory, so...

33 Q I'm going to move next into some questions that  
34 focus on RT-PCR machines and in particular  
35 software. Dr. Kibenge, I'd like to start with  
36 you. As a starting point, what -- let me in fact  
37 try and do this through a document. Tab 134 of  
38 our list of documents is a paper that you're lead  
39 author on. Do you recognize that? Well, the  
40 first page is the cover sheet, I suppose. Do you  
41 recognize that paper as your own?

42 DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

43 MR. MARTLAND: If I might ask this be marked as 2051.

44 MS. PANCHUK: This was previously marked as --

45 MR. MARTLAND: Oh, it may be. Thank you. It may well  
46 have been --

47 MS. PANCHUK: -- 2034.

December 15, 2011

1 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

2 Q Let me take you to page 7 of this paper. And, I'm  
3 sorry, page 7 on the bottom, there's two columns,  
4 the bottom right column, last paragraph, so one  
5 page up. There's a paragraph that begins "An  
6 interesting observation" and I'd like to simply  
7 read that out:

8  
9 An interesting observation that could easily  
10 be overlooked is the effect of the software  
11 in the different thermocyclers on the  
12 threshold fluorescence, the value that the  
13 fluorescence intensity has to exceed in order  
14 to register a Ct value.

15  
16 It goes on to say:

17  
18 ...it is apparent that the seven laboratories  
19 that used the Stratagene software MXPro...

20  
21 Skipping ahead:

22  
23 ...all reported relatively high Ct values  
24 compared to the other participating  
25 laboratories for the same samples...

26  
27 You go on on the next page, then, if we zoom out,  
28 flip a page, and look at the continuation of that  
29 same paragraph on the left column, about three  
30 lines down:

31  
32 This indicated to us that a significant  
33 factor influencing the Ct values obtained and  
34 therefore the diagnostic sensitivity, might  
35 be the software used.

36  
37 Could you describe that concern and confirm that,  
38 tell us about that conclusion about the software,  
39 the role the software can play?

40 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah. This, as the paper indicates, this  
41 was actually a real surprise to us, because we  
42 were running a Ringtest in which we used I think  
43 12 or 13 labs, and each lab had its own equipment,  
44 used its own kits and so on, and each equipment  
45 had its own software in terms of coming up with  
46 the Ct values. And what we found was that there  
47 were seven labs which had consistently very high

1 Ct values, and in some cases they were actually  
2 reporting false negatives. And we couldn't  
3 understand that, because all the labs had received  
4 the same samples.

5 And one of the labs was actually very, very  
6 good lab. So they had to question their  
7 practices. And we went back and forth trying to  
8 figure out why was this the case. And what we  
9 found actually was that all the seven labs that we  
10 flagged were using the Stratagene real time  
11 machine, which has the software, I think it's  
12 MXPro. And we worked it out that actually when  
13 you use that software, you end up with very high  
14 Cts, in fact, the -- it varied from 3 to about 7  
15 Cts above what we would expect. And normally, our  
16 rule of thumb was that a difference of 3 Cts  
17 indicates a ten-fold difference in the amount of  
18 template in the original -- the original amount of  
19 template in the sample, which is significant.

20 So this was something that was unexpected,  
21 but actually it came out as a result of this study  
22 that using Stratagene machine with that software,  
23 you get very high Cts values, and that would  
24 actually reduce the diagnostic sensitivity of your  
25 lab. So when we found that out, and we were able  
26 to adjust the Ct values, you know, these labs were  
27 able to say that they were doing the right thing.  
28 But without knowing that, you know, we thought  
29 they were actually -- their practices were wrong,  
30 because with the samples that had low amounts of  
31 virus, they were being classified as false  
32 negatives.

33 Q Now, what software is it that the AVC, your lab in  
34 PEI uses?

35 DR. KIBENGE: We use the LightCycler which has the  
36 software, I think it's version 1.50, and that's --  
37 LightCycler is made by Roche, so that's the  
38 software we use. But there were other labs that  
39 had listed ABI system.

40 Q Yes.

41 DR. KIBENGE: And their Cts were within the same line  
42 as our machine.

43 Q The ABI was one that didn't cause concern.

44 DR. KIBENGE: Exactly, that's the Applied Biosystems, I  
45 think.

46 Q Dr. Nylund, what software do you use, sir?

47 DR. NYLUND: We are using ABI 7500 and the software

1 included.

2 Q Thank you. Dr. Miller?

3 DR. NYLUND: Actually, we have several different ABI  
4 machines, and the results are always reproducible  
5 between the different machines.

6 Q And Dr. Miller, then Ms. Gagné, please, the same  
7 question.

8 DR. MILLER: We have two instruments and we've  
9 validated our results on each of them. We have  
10 the ABI 7900 with its accompanying software, and  
11 the Fluidigm BioMark with its accompanying  
12 software.

13 Q Ms. Gagné.

14 MS. GAGNE: We have a Stratagene machine with the  
15 Stratagene software.

16 Q These things have been happening awfully quickly  
17 in terms of our hearing process, I think in the  
18 last day or two is when we first learned of and  
19 provided on Dr. Kibenge's paper that raises these  
20 concerns about the software. So appreciating that  
21 you haven't -- you may not have had much if any  
22 opportunity to digest it, but are you able to  
23 respond to those concerns around the software?

24 MS. GAGNE: No, not at the moment.

25 Q Let me move to the few questions on cell culture  
26 results. Dr. Kibenge and Ms. Gagné, were either  
27 of you, and I'm looking back obviously to the  
28 testing that we've been learning about in the  
29 course of the day, was either of you able to  
30 culture the virus using a cell culture? Dr.  
31 Kibenge, then Ms. Gagné, please.

32 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, the samples we received, actually,  
33 the 48 hearts that we received, we put them on  
34 cell culture. And in our lab we use four  
35 different salines for fish viruses. We use the S2  
36 saline, SHK-1, TO and CHSE-214, and these samples  
37 were inoculated on all the four salines. And we  
38 did the same thing for the other samples that we  
39 had picked up as positive in the second  
40 submission. And in the first one I think we  
41 thought we saw CPE in CHSE. There wasn't any CPE  
42 in S2, SHK and TO, but I think we thought we saw  
43 CPE in CHSE-214 after 14 to 17 days, but that CPE  
44 was not characteristic of virus there, and we  
45 quickly ruled it out when we ran conventional RT-  
46 PCR and the results we were then getting. So we  
47 are certain that the CPE we saw on that saline was



1 not corresponding to the possible virus in these  
2 samples.  
3 Q So ultimately is it the case then you were not  
4 able to culture the virus?  
5 DR. KIBENGE: Well, yeah, you could say that. Yes.  
6 Q Jumping to the --  
7 DR. KIBENGE: Yes.  
8 Q -- layperson's conclusions, of course.  
9 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah. Now, I could also add that  
10 actually normally to call a sample negative on a  
11 virus culture, we usually need to do at least  
12 three blind passages and the duration in passage  
13 depends on the saline you use. For example, for  
14 the S2, SHK-1 and TO, we normally pass it, give it  
15 up to ten days, whereas for CHSE, it takes a bit  
16 longer to get the CPE, so we're passing after  
17 three weeks, 21 days. So in some cases, I think  
18 we've gone up to P2 or P3 in any of those salines,  
19 but we have not yet done the PCR to confirm that  
20 they are truly negative. But I think based on  
21 what I know now, I don't think that we are likely  
22 to.  
23 Q Now, Ms. Gagné, similarly, were attempts made to  
24 culture the virus and what were the results?  
25 MS. GAGNE: Yes. When the samples were submitted as  
26 homogenous or tissue provided in some -- like in a  
27 frozen state or fresh state, we do attempt  
28 culture. And it was -- it was not successful.  
29 Q Is cell culture reliably successful at isolating  
30 ISAV?  
31 MS. GAGNE: In our validation work what we have  
32 determined is that when Cts are above 30, we don't  
33 -- we don't normally -- we're not normally able to  
34 detect ISAV by cell culture.  
35 DR. KIBENGE: A comment?  
36 Q Yes.  
37 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah. In our lab, actually, my  
38 experience has been that if virus is from a  
39 clinically sick fish, for example, Atlantic salmon  
40 with ISA, usually you are able to culture that  
41 virus. But in the reports I have seen so far, it  
42 has been very rarely shown that you can actually  
43 culture virus from wild fish. Most of the  
44 confirmations of virus infection of wild fish have  
45 been based on RT-PCR, and in some cases it's been  
46 based on weak positive RT-PCR. So in my view it  
47 hasn't been common to culture virus from wild

1 fish.

2 Q Are there strains of ISAV that are not culturable?

3 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

4 DR. KIBENGE: Yes. Now, the most famous one is what we  
5 call the ISAV virus HPR0 that is known to be non-  
6 pathogenic or non-virulent. This virus in fish  
7 does not cause any clinical disease, and you can  
8 only detect it by RT-PCR. But in some cases we  
9 have seen samples which are clearly RT-PCR  
10 positive, and when you put them in cell culture,  
11 we cannot culture them. And this has been even  
12 some clinical cases.

13 I must add that in our experience in Chile it  
14 was not very easy to use cell culture as a  
15 diagnostic method. In fact, people tried earlier  
16 on and most of the cases were always negative. So  
17 the principal method in that outbreak was actually  
18 real time RT-PCR, it was the most reliable. We  
19 could not rely on cell culture.

20 Q Dr. Miller, moving to a different area, and I'll  
21 just simply ask all witnesses, bearing in mind we  
22 all operate under real challenges in terms of the  
23 time we have available, if you're able to, all of  
24 you, do your level best to keep us to the two  
25 instead of the five-minute answer, I'm grateful to  
26 you if you can do that.

27 Dr. Miller, we touched -- I think you  
28 touched, in your previous testimony on genetic  
29 sequencing of products obtained through RT-PCR.  
30 I'm wondering if you could help us to understand  
31 that and what it indicated to you? In asking that  
32 really sort of a general question, I'll have  
33 brought up, please, Tab 40, and if it's of  
34 assistance to use that document, that would be  
35 fine.

36 DR. MILLER: Ultimately, gaining a genetic sequence is  
37 an ultimate validation that what you're picking up  
38 by PCR is a real product and it's the product that  
39 you're expecting to be picking up. Now, it's  
40 possible if you contaminate a PCR to sequence a  
41 positive, you know, from a contaminated product.  
42 But again, in our case, we did not have ISA virus  
43 in our lab; we had no positive control. So if the  
44 reasoning is if we're able to pick up a PCR  
45 product and we are able to sequence it from wild  
46 fish and it sequences as ISA, it is a real ISA  
47 product from wild fish. There is no other way for

1 us to get ISA product sequence in our lab, other  
2 than it coming from those wild fish.

3 So that really was the ultimate validation  
4 for us, and we were able to do that with all four  
5 primer sets that amplified product in our fish.

6 Q Maybe within the segments, let's have a look,  
7 please, at page 3, Mr. Lunn, followed by page 5.  
8 So first on page 3, without trying to decipher  
9 those long sequences, but we read the heading  
10 there, and if you could tell us what the finding  
11 is here?

12 DR. MILLER: Okay. Basically, this shows an alignment  
13 of the sequence of our amplified product, so the  
14 smaller sized products there are what we  
15 amplified, and they're aligned with known ISAV  
16 isolates. In this case, it's an ISA-8 using the  
17 Plarre primers, and there was a hundred percent  
18 match of that sequence to some known isolates in  
19 Europe. But there are, if you look over all ISA  
20 isolates, there are mutational sites within that  
21 sequence. So there's some variability within the  
22 region that's being amplified between various ISA  
23 isolates. But what we have picked up did, one  
24 hundred percent, match some known isolates for  
25 this particular segment of this sequence.

26 You have to be -- one thing, just to be  
27 clear, this is a very small product, so there's  
28 only 16 bases between the two primers here, and  
29 you won't know if there's minor variation under  
30 the primers, because when you sequence you get the  
31 primer sequence back. So all you can really say  
32 with this is that the 16 bases between those  
33 primers absolutely match known isolates and that  
34 there's obviously enough consistency underneath  
35 the primers to also match.

36 So this was the first sequence that we came  
37 up with, and when I put this sequence forward to  
38 our Fish Health Group, it was felt that it was  
39 only one fragment and we needed more sequence  
40 information to confirm whether this was, in fact,  
41 ISA, because no one had really sequenced ISA out  
42 of sockeye salmon before. So we went back and  
43 sequenced products from other primer sets after we  
44 did this, and a week later we had the sequences  
45 from three other segments of the virus.

46 MR. MARTLAND: On page 5 of that document -- I'd  
47 forgotten to mark this document, if I could please

1 do that. I've lost track; I don't know if we're  
2 2052.

3 MS. PANCHUK: 2051.

4  
5 EXHIBIT 2051: Presentation to Fish Health  
6 Group on status of molecular screening for  
7 Orthomyxoviruses performed by the Molecular  
8 Genetics Laboratory, November 24, 2011  
9

10 MR. MARTLAND: I have a note that we may have marked  
11 2051. No? I'm wrong. Thank you.

12 Q With respect to what's shown at page 5 of this  
13 document, if we can flip onto that, please, could  
14 you tell us what this describes, ISA-7, here?

15 DR. MILLER: Yeah. This takes the ISA-7 PCR products  
16 that we generated and the sequence and we do  
17 what's called "blasting" it, so we send that  
18 sequence to a large sequencing database that  
19 contains all known isolates, and what we find on  
20 the far right-hand corner is that the top hit is  
21 95 percent similar to the sequence that we  
22 obtained, so there's a five percent divergence in  
23 the sequence that we obtained compared to all  
24 known isolates. That's the minimum level of  
25 divergence. And that equated to three bases that  
26 were fixed differences in the sequences that we  
27 saw in sockeye salmon in B.C.

28 Q Let me go to Tab 138 of our list of documents,  
29 please. I'm moving, now, into asking about  
30 functional genomics results, Dr. Miller. When we  
31 see Tab 138, this has the name Brad Davis and the  
32 title's there on the screen. In brief, what is  
33 this?

34 DR. MILLER: Brad Davis is a post-doc in my lab. You  
35 know, we're basically, after testifying at the  
36 Cohen previously and listening to all of the  
37 dialogue on how we actually study disease in wild  
38 fish, I came away with that, really, with the  
39 feeling that we just didn't know very much about  
40 what pathogens wild fish even carry, and there was  
41 a general arm-waving that it was really pretty  
42 impossible to study disease in wild fish, because  
43 we didn't see them die.

44 And so, you know, I went back and decided to  
45 start looking at this a little bit more carefully,  
46 and the first thing that I felt was needed was a  
47 good characterization of what pathogens actually

1 exist in wild migrating salmon. And that doesn't  
2 tell you what causes disease, necessarily, but it  
3 tells you what's there. By doing those in a  
4 quantitative way, you can look at how much virus  
5 is present, so you can -- if you have very low CT  
6 values using quantitative assays you know that  
7 there's a high abundance of that pathogen and it's  
8 not a low abundance. So that's another way to  
9 gauge how important that might be at that  
10 particular time in the life cycle of the salmon.

11 A third way, however, which is a bit of a  
12 novel approach, is to go back to our microarray  
13 data, which we already have, and say, once we've  
14 -- if we characterize the same tissues in the same  
15 fish that we've already run and we determine  
16 basically the intensity of infection and the  
17 presence of different pathogens, we can go back to  
18 the microarray data and analyze it and find out  
19 what is the genomic signature, what is the host  
20 response to carrying that pathogen from our  
21 genomic data?

22 And this is exactly what Brad Davis did for  
23 me, using the ISA-7 positives. So we contrasted  
24 fish that we'd already run on microarrays, we ran  
25 what's called a regression, so we looked for genes  
26 that are correlated to the CT values that we see  
27 associated with ISA-7, this is the Plarre-7 primer  
28 set, and basically what we found was that there  
29 was a very strong genomic response to fish that  
30 carried this ISAV-7 sequence. And if we did a  
31 functional analysis, we looked for what kinds of  
32 pathways were being stimulated in that functional  
33 response. We found that the very top hit was  
34 influenza infection.

35 So this is an influenza virus, and that  
36 really speaks to the fact that these fish are  
37 responding in an influenza-like response to this  
38 virus.

39 Q And the document alludes to that influenza-like  
40 response. What is the import of that? Is that a  
41 response documented previously in fish?

42 DR. MILLER: No one has actually done the kinds of  
43 statistical analysis that we've done. We have  
44 very large datasets and we, because of that, we  
45 have a lot more ability to use advanced statistics  
46 on them. A lot of people who study disease, they  
47 look at four fish that have been exposed to a

1 virus and four controls, and you don't have a lot  
2 of statistical support with very small sample  
3 sizes. This has over 50 or 60 fish in it, so we  
4 have really good statistical support for our data.

5 The influenza infection, as a pathway, is a  
6 curated reactome pathway, and so it's all of the  
7 genes that are involved in that pathway have been  
8 manually curated is -- I went back and looked at  
9 other papers and I can't see anybody who applied  
10 this type of statistical approach to their data,  
11 so I can't say for sure. And we've only had this  
12 data for less than a week, so I haven't had the  
13 time to go back, gene by gene, to see how similar  
14 our signature is compared to other published  
15 studies.

16 MR. MARTLAND: I don't want to forget to have this  
17 marked as an exhibit; I don't think I've done that  
18 yet.

19 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2052.

20  
21 EXHIBIT 2052: Identification of the ISAV-7  
22 genomic expression profile in the 07/10 44K  
23 Liver Microarray data, by Brad Davis,  
24 December 7, 2011-12-15  
25

26 DR. MILLER: Just to conclude, what this approach tells  
27 us is that these fish are not respond -- they are  
28 responding to the presence of this virus. This  
29 doesn't necessarily mean that we've demonstrated  
30 that there's disease and mortality, but we have  
31 demonstrated that it's not doing nothing. There  
32 is some level of damage that is occurring to the  
33 host, even at these high CT values that we're  
34 seeing in these wild fish.

35 MR. MARTLAND:

36 Q Dr. Miller, you've been conducting, as you've  
37 described, even in recent days, ongoing tests.  
38 Could you tell us about some of those tests? And  
39 one of them I'd like to try to do this by having a  
40 look at Tab 136 of our list of documents, which I  
41 think, in turn, may have two parts to it.

42 So the first, that's what I'll call 136B - we  
43 may mark these as separate documents - but that's  
44 136A, and there's a 136B. This describes, I take  
45 it, some recent testing on salmon from the  
46 Pacific. Could you tell us about -- first of all,  
47 let me just confirm that those documents describe

1           that testing; is that correct?

2 DR. MILLER: Yes, they do. This is testing that we  
3 performed just last week.

4 MR. MARTLAND: I don't want to forget to do this, so if  
5 I could ask that, Mr. Lunn, I'm at your disposal  
6 as to whether we mark -- if it's two documents,  
7 that they be marked separately? You're nodding,  
8 "Yes," so if 136A could be the next exhibit,  
9 please?

10 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2053.

11  
12           EXHIBIT 2053: Creative Salmon ISA Test  
13           Results  
14

15 MR. MARTLAND: And 136B, I take it, 2054?

16 MS. PANCHUK: As marked.

17  
18           EXHIBIT 2054: Request 8 BCwt ISAV Prevalence  
19           in 1980s  
20

21 MR. MARTLAND: And next, I think there's a covering  
22 e-mail that went alongside those -- went along, or  
23 was provided at least to us, along with those  
24 results. Mr. Lunn, I don't know if you have that  
25 e-mail. 136.

26 Q And again, Dr. Miller, do you recognize that as an  
27 e-mail -- the date, I think, must be wrong,  
28 January 1/01, but in any event, a recent e-mail, I  
29 infer?

30 DR. MILLER: I don't know why it says January 1/01, but  
31 yes, it was just a few days ago.

32 Q Okay. If that might be marked, then, as 2055, I  
33 think?

34 MS. PANCHUK: As marked.

35  
36           EXHIBIT 2055: E-mail dated January-01-01,  
37           from Kristi Miller-Saunders to Stephen  
38           Stephen and Mark Saunders, Subject: more  
39           results for Orthomyxo primers, with  
40           attachments  
41

42 MR. MARTLAND:

43 Q Tell us, in a short way, please, about this  
44 testing and --

45 DR. MILLER: Because of the result that we had with  
46 ISA-7 showing the three fixed differences in the  
47 variant that we'd been observing in B.C. compared

1 to all known isolates, one of the things that we  
2 wanted to do was say -- ask the question, "How  
3 long has this been here?" And I think that's a  
4 really, really important question to all of this,  
5 all of these issues. We have a large genetic  
6 baseline of samples in our lab, because we do  
7 stock ID for the Pacific Salmon Commission, and we  
8 had liver samples dating back as far as 1986  
9 sitting in our archives, so we went back to our  
10 older archived liver samples and extracted RNA  
11 from those, and we ran those with these various  
12 primers. And we basically, we found that we could  
13 amplify PCR products from samples of Fraser River  
14 sockeye salmon - these were returning adult salmon  
15 - in 1986 and thereafter and that the patterns of  
16 PCR that we observed between the different primer  
17 sets were very similar to what we had seen now,  
18 where we see a lot of positives for ISA-7 and  
19 fewer positives for the ISA-8 primer sets.

20 We have, since then, sequenced from these  
21 1986 samples and found that the three fixed base  
22 differences that we see, today, existed in 1986 as  
23 well, which suggests that not only has this been  
24 here for at least 25 years, but it's been here  
25 probably quite considerably longer than that,  
26 given that there were already fixed differences  
27 that existed in 1986.

28 Q So are you effectively finding positive ISA PCR  
29 test results relating to Fraser sockeye from the  
30 '80s?

31 DR. MILLER: Yes. And actually, there was a subset of  
32 pink salmon in this as well, and we did observe  
33 them in pink salmon as well.

34 Q In addition, has there been other testing of other  
35 species of Pacific salmon that you've done  
36 recently?

37 DR. MILLER: Yes. We have a project, and I brought  
38 this up the last time I testified with Creative  
39 Salmon, to look at a jaundice-disease syndrome  
40 that they experience over winter mortality in one  
41 of their farms on the west coast of Vancouver  
42 Island, and they've been really great company to  
43 work with and quite willing to work with us and  
44 allow us to test for Parvovirus and other things  
45 on their fish. It's all Chinook salmon.

46 And so I went ahead and ran their fish  
47 through the battery of different pathogen on the



1 Fluidigm that we've been employing for our wild  
2 fish, and we did identify some positive ISA fish  
3 among their fish. I should say these are fish  
4 that were sampled in the wintertime last winter.  
5 I believe that they were close to market-size  
6 fish. And the CT values were very similar to what  
7 we see in out-migrating sockeye salmon, as were  
8 the prevalence levels of positives.

9 And so I don't think that there's -- and  
10 there's no indication that what we're picking up  
11 as ISAV positives has any correlation with their  
12 jaundiced syndrome. There's no indication that  
13 it's causing disease, necessarily, in those fish,  
14 but we basically picked up a similar prevalence  
15 level and CT values that we see in wild migrating  
16 sockeye.

17 Q You've described Creative as being quite willing  
18 to work with you in this testing, including for  
19 Parvovirus. Is that true of other companies?

20 DR. MILLER: So far, they're the only company who's  
21 been willing to provide us samples.

22 Q Now, if memory serves, when you testified in  
23 August you described that there was work underway  
24 to engage in testing for Parvovirus among those  
25 farming Atlantic salmon in the Pacific. Is there  
26 an update that we need to have there?

27 DR. MILLER: Yes. I had a meeting with the B.C. Salmon  
28 Farmers' Association after the aquaculture  
29 sessions in the Cohen, and we agreed, in  
30 principle, on a tack to take and we were writing a  
31 co-proposal for ACRDP, which is a DFO grant, and  
32 the very last minute they basically took out all  
33 testing of Atlantic salmon in that proposal and  
34 they proposed that I, instead, look further back  
35 at sockeye salmon and before -- until I had  
36 information on how long this virus - this is the  
37 Parvovirus - has been here, they did not want  
38 their samples to be tested.

39 Q With respect to - you can tell this isn't my  
40 question - can you test fish farm audit samples?

41 DR. MILLER: So when this occurred, we approached the  
42 people in DFO that are in charge of the audit  
43 program, and the audit program is now run through  
44 DFO, but those samples are still sent to the  
45 provincial lab, the same lab that's been doing it  
46 for the province. The histology work and the PCR  
47 work is all done in the provincial lab. And we

1 asked, we signed a material transfer agreement  
2 with the provincial lab, and that transfer  
3 agreement only enabled us to test for Parvovirus  
4 and nothing else.

5 The very unfortunate thing is that we were  
6 sent tissue homogenates in water that were not  
7 kept frozen and they were sent to us on ice, and  
8 anyone who knows anything about molecular biology  
9 knows you cannot send tissue samples that are not  
10 kept frozen or they degrade very, very rapidly.  
11 So by the time they got to our lab, they were  
12 quite degraded, and the DNA was of no use. There  
13 is RNA, we could use the RNA to test, but we had  
14 to sign an agreement to say we would not test for  
15 anything but Parvovirus.

16 So it's useless for Parvovirus, because  
17 Parvovirus is a DNA virus, and we needed the DNA  
18 and we have completely degraded DNA.

19 Q With respect to reporting of the results of your  
20 testing, if I can frame that rather broadly, what  
21 I have in mind is, and I'll try and use a document  
22 to frame this, Tab 42 of our list of documents,  
23 Dr. Miller. I take it, when you see these in a  
24 moment, I think you'll recognize notes that you  
25 prepared relating to November 18 and 24 meetings,  
26 very recently; is that right?

27 DR. MILLER: Correct.

28 MR. MARTLAND: If these could be marked as the next  
29 exhibit.  
30

31 EXHIBIT 2056: Notes from November 18 and 24,  
32 2011, meeting with Miller, et al, re:  
33 Briefings on ISA testing results being  
34 conducted in the Molecular Genetics  
35 Laboratory  
36

37 MR. MARTLAND:

38 Q There's a description, here, of some of the  
39 discussion at those meetings. Over and above  
40 that, what were you told at those meetings?

41 DR. MILLER: I had two meetings with our Fish Health  
42 Group, and the names of the people are listed  
43 there, as well as Mark Saunders, who's the  
44 division manager. He called the meetings.

45 These were meetings to let them know what we  
46 were doing and what our results were, and on the  
47 November 18th meeting it was simply that first

1 positive sequence that we -- I had identified and  
2 the PCR results that we had. The second meeting  
3 we had more sequence information. Between the  
4 first and second meeting, Kyle Garver had taken 10  
5 of our samples and done some testing as well, so  
6 he had some results to report.

7 At the end of the second meeting, because we  
8 had had the second segment of ISA that had been  
9 sequenced as positive, it was decided that we  
10 should contact Ottawa about this, and so Stephen  
11 Stephen in Ottawa was contacted, and there was  
12 another person in the NAAHP program, but I didn't  
13 get the name of that person, that was on the phone  
14 call, and we basically told them the results that  
15 we had.

16 There was an ensuing discussion about whether  
17 this was really ISA or simply an Orthomyxovirus of  
18 some other sort, and a discussion about how one  
19 defines an ISA virus compared to, you know, other  
20 Orthomyxoviruses. You know, this is not -- that  
21 is not my particular subject area of expertise,  
22 although we do have sequences that are at least 95  
23 percent similar to known isolates of ISA. So from  
24 a scientific perspective, you know, it looks like  
25 ISA, and we don't have other Orthomyxoviruses from  
26 fish, that we know of. So anyway, this is an  
27 ensuing discussion, but I believe it was decided  
28 that if it was the -- by definition of the  
29 definition that CFIA uses, that it needs to be  
30 both cultured and culturable and it needs to  
31 validate with their validated primer set. If it  
32 doesn't meet those criteria - and now they can  
33 probably speak to that better than I can - then  
34 it's not classified as ISA.

35 Q And appreciating those may be their -- those might  
36 be their criteria, but to your mind, had your work  
37 achieved the validation, effectively?

38 DR. MILLER: You know, I mean, we know that this HPRO  
39 is not -- it doesn't appear to be culturable, and  
40 it's the one strain that is considered to be a  
41 virulent, so if one is going to define ISA as a  
42 disease rather than ISA virus, then I'm open to  
43 the interpretation that if this is found to be a  
44 virulent and if, through the regulatory framework,  
45 you know, virulent viruses don't count as being  
46 ISA, then that's their call. In terms of being an  
47 ISA virus, I would say this is an ISA virus, based

1 on the information that we have.

2 Q In the course of the discussion you describe, was  
3 any direction given to you or comment made as to  
4 whether you should continue or stop with the  
5 testing you were doing?

6 DR. MILLER: I don't think that Stephen Stephen, in  
7 Ottawa, was very pleased that we were doing this  
8 testing, because we are not the validated lab.  
9 You know, we're -- and I tried to explain, you  
10 know, we're doing this in a research context,  
11 we're looking at a variety of different pathogens,  
12 ISA being one of them, and I fully agreed that  
13 anything that we get that's positive should be  
14 validated in one of their testing labs. But I --  
15 basically, there was the feeling that the labs  
16 that are not NAAHP labs should not be looking at  
17 disease.

18 Q Was there anything said to -- that made that clear  
19 that you should -- was it -- I'm just wondering  
20 what the discouragement was, if it was --

21 DR. MILLER: There was the general feeling that we  
22 shouldn't be looking so closely at disease if we  
23 didn't -- if we weren't one of the NAAHP labs and  
24 didn't understand the ramifications.

25 Q Was there any discussion as to whether you should  
26 or should not share test results with others?

27 DR. MILLER: Well, certainly we discussed the need to  
28 share results with Nellie Gagné's lab, but it was  
29 told to me that the decision on whether or not to  
30 share this with CFIA was Stephen Stephen's  
31 decision to make, not -- not certainly mine.

32 Q Was there any comment or discussion around  
33 implications for your lab and its work as a result  
34 of having been engaging in this testing?

35 DR. MILLER: One of the issues that had been brought  
36 up, and it had been brought up with Fish Health  
37 previously and it was brought up again in these  
38 discussions, is that if something is classified as  
39 being ISA that CFIA will come and basically take  
40 all the samples in the lab away, and as a way --  
41 as their way to control for disease spread.

42 I have a very large genomics program that  
43 relies on the very extensive sampling inventory  
44 that we have, and I was very concerned that that  
45 would be one threat if this was classified as ISA,  
46 that I could lose the samples that I rely on for  
47 my genomics program.

1 Q Through the course of this morning, at times we've  
2 been into a high level of detail with respect to  
3 particular tests and particular work that you've  
4 all been doing. I've quite deliberately held off  
5 in trying to ask you ultimate opinion or ultimate  
6 conclusions kinds of testing, in part in the hopes  
7 that we can learn to what extent there may be  
8 agreement or disagreement, and also reflecting on  
9 the evidence that you've heard from the other  
10 panel members about the different testing that's  
11 been done, the different results that have been  
12 achieved.

13 So I'd like to ask a fairly general question  
14 and I'd like to move through the witnesses, and  
15 I'll start, Dr. Nylund, with you, and then ask the  
16 others for the general -- for your comments. Do  
17 you believe -- the question is this: Do you  
18 believe that there is ISAV or a related virus  
19 present in Pacific salmon? Dr. Nylund?

20 DR. NYLUND: To be quite honest, I published a  
21 publication saying that the ISA virus could be  
22 vertical transmitted to transport of embryos of  
23 Atlantic salmon from Europe to Chile. And, of  
24 course, the same could happen in British Columbia;  
25 you could import the ISA virus to import of  
26 embryos from Europe or from eastern Canada to  
27 British Columbia. But if you look at the  
28 situation in wild Pacific salmon that we've seen  
29 so far and the result presented by Miller here, I  
30 don't think we have seen evidence of ISA virus in  
31 Pacific salmon, so far. No hard evidence.

32 We have a lot of indications that the virus  
33 could be present in Pacific salmon, but there is  
34 no hard evidence. And I really would like to  
35 discuss the results presented by Miller, because I  
36 find them a bit strange, some of the results. So  
37 I hope that maybe she could clarify something for  
38 me, because it's something I'm wondering about, if  
39 I'm allowed to ask her about how the results were  
40 obtained?

41 Q Well, formally, I ask the questions, but I think,  
42 why don't you go ahead and identify the concern  
43 you have. I'll give her the opportunity to  
44 respond to it.

45 DR. NYLUND: Yes. First of all, I understand that  
46 she's done some pre-amplification, and in that  
47 case I understand that she's been using the same

- 1 primers as the real-time assays. And, of course,  
2 this would -- could introduce artificial genome  
3 that could match part of the assay. So my  
4 question is: Has she been sequencing on the real-  
5 time PCR products or has she been running a  
6 separate PCR, a separate RT-PCR and a separate PCR  
7 with the real-time primers without sequencing the  
8 real-time products?
- 9 Q Dr. Miller?
- 10 DR. MILLER: They are conventional PCRs that we clone,  
11 so we take the preamp and then we run a  
12 conventional PCR, no probe, and there's never been  
13 a probe in any of those assays, and then we size  
14 it to make sure that it is the correct size, we  
15 clone it, and we sequence it. And we've done this  
16 over multiple individuals, multiple years, and  
17 multiple species, now.
- 18 Q I'd like to --
- 19 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, so the segment 7 sequence that you  
20 are presenting on all your presentation, that it's  
21 numbered 63-56-7, the sequence, and you aligned it  
22 with European strains, that's the sequence you  
23 obtained?
- 24 DR. MILLER: That is the sequence we've obtained. The  
25 three fixed differences with known isolates we've  
26 seen in every sequence, and then there are single-  
27 based mutations that we see in only some  
28 individuals.
- 29 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, but most or part of that sequence is  
30 actually hundred percent identical to the primers  
31 and, of course, a part of the primer should  
32 actually have been removed from that sequence.
- 33 DR. MILLER: That's absolutely correct, but we have  
34 four different assays where the intervening  
35 sequence between the primers match ISA.
- 36 DR. NYLUND: But if you look at the sequence between  
37 the primers, there are actually some errors in the  
38 sequence, because you are -- you don't have the  
39 open reading frame, you have a stock code on that  
40 part and there shouldn't be a stock code on that.
- 41 DR. MILLER: We did obtain one sequence with a stock  
42 code, and that's correct.
- 43 Q I'm afraid --
- 44 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, and the one you presented here is  
45 with a stock code.
- 46 DR. MILLER: There's -- there's --
- 47 DR. NYLUND: So how can there be a stock code on that

1 sequence?

2 DR. MILLER: I don't -- it's not in front of me, but  
3 there was one of the clones that we sequenced that  
4 had a stock code on.

5 Q I'm afraid we're going to, in the interests of --

6 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, and that's the one (indiscernible -  
7 overlapping speakers) --

8 Q I'm sorry to do this, but I do need to ensure that  
9 we carry on in our schedule. I'd like to  
10 basically try to conclude, in as much as I can,  
11 I'd like to ask, now, Dr. Kibenge, Dr. Miller, and  
12 Ms. Gagné the question I asked before: Is ISAV or  
13 related virus here - let me try and expand that a  
14 bit further - if so, can you tie that? Do you  
15 have comments on the connection to Fraser sockeye?  
16 And what should be done? Dr. Kibenge?

17 DR. KIBENGE: You know, in my view, based on the  
18 information I've had this morning and from the  
19 test results I came with beginning in October, I  
20 think there's evidence that there are ISA virus  
21 sequences in the fish samples from B.C. and some  
22 of that information actually ties back to the work  
23 that Dr. Molly Kibenge was doing here way back in  
24 2002, 2004, where she had that type of  
25 information, but the data was not allowed to go  
26 forward because it was considered to be -- because  
27 of contamination.

28 So the information we're getting now seems to  
29 actually suggest that probably it wasn't  
30 contamination and that probably there are some  
31 sequences here that can be picked up when you use  
32 the ISA virus primers and probes. I respect the  
33 comment by Dr. Nylund that maybe the sequences may  
34 not indicate ISA virus here in B.C., and part of  
35 that is simply because probably they are very  
36 small sequences, you know, in the case of Dr.  
37 Miller's -- the results of (indiscernible)  
38 nucleotides. But I think the fact that they were  
39 obtained without any positive control and when we  
40 have blasted the GenBank, which has most of the  
41 published ISA virus sequences, I mean, I think  
42 that result is credible.

43 Now, whether it's ISA or ISA virus-like, you  
44 know, that depends on probably to need some more  
45 work. I know that in the virus classification,  
46 you know, ISA is put in the family  
47 Orthomyxoviridae. There's one genus ISA virus and

1           there's one species, ISA -- infectious salmon  
2           anaemia virus.

3           So within that genus, I would expect that  
4           there may be ISA virus-like sequences that could  
5           be homologous - we've got to get picking up here -  
6           so I cannot exclude the fact that the virus that  
7           we're detecting here may be within the genus ISA  
8           virus. It may be ISA virus sequences or it may be  
9           ISA virus-like, but I think the evidence is, to  
10          me, it's overwhelming that there's Orthomyxovirus  
11          here.

12         Q     Dr. Miller and then Ms. Gagné, please.

13         DR. MILLER: I wouldn't disagree with that. I mean, I  
14           think that I clearly believe that there is a virus  
15           here that is very similar to ISA virus in Europe,  
16           but we really do need to get a fuller sequence to  
17           get more information about how similar it is,  
18           given the level of discrepancy between the various  
19           different primers that we're using.

20           So yes, I do think that there is sequence  
21           validation that there is an ISA-like virus here.  
22           How it gets classified I think will be determined  
23           both based on a fuller sequence and also obviously  
24           we have not established that it causes disease.

25         Q     Ms. Gagné?

26         MS. GAGNE: We discovered ISA on the east coast in the  
27           late 1990s, and prior to that it was found in  
28           Norway. But we found, also, due to the divergence  
29           in sequences from the North American -- what we  
30           call North American strains and European strains,  
31           we found that actually those viruses were probably  
32           coming from an original common source that  
33           separated physically, geographically, at least a  
34           hundred years and had time to evolve separately to  
35           create those two big branches of ISA; the North  
36           Americans and the Europeans.

37           And the viruses were there in nature for more  
38           than a hundred years naturally. They were there  
39           for thousands of years and they have evolved with  
40           their host. In this case, I don't know where we  
41           are at this point, because we don't have enough  
42           information, but it could really be that we're  
43           looking at another ISA that was there for a long  
44           time. And it's an interesting theory that I would  
45           -- I'm keen to see more work done on that.

46           If it's ISA, there's several things that  
47           don't match the picture we have right now with ISA



1 as it is in Atlantic salmon aquaculture, because  
2 we're talking of all below normal level that we  
3 detect in carriers, at this stage. We're talking  
4 of an unsusceptible species. Atlantic salmon are  
5 the susceptible species of diseases. Right now,  
6 what we see, there's none reported in Atlantic  
7 salmon, in cultured Atlantic salmon.

8 The immune response provided is interesting.  
9 We do work also looking at the immune response of  
10 salmon to various strains of ISA, and what we see  
11 is that salmon respond and they respond quickly,  
12 like in two weeks after the initial -- when you  
13 have a naive salmon, never exposed, remember ISA  
14 is a bit like the flu. You get the flu for the  
15 first time you will respond, your organisms will  
16 defend itself. And then, if that fish survives  
17 with low strain -- low pathogenic strains of ISA,  
18 the response disappears in about two months.  
19 Then, the fish is back to normal, but it's still  
20 carrier of the virus in some cases. And we have  
21 looked at some that were exposed to ISA. Eighteen  
22 months later, compared to naive fish, there was  
23 absolutely no difference. So there were carriers,  
24 but their organisms were not responding compared  
25 to normal fish side-by-side.

26 MR. MARTLAND: I appreciate for all witnesses there's a  
27 lot more to be said. I suppose, luckily or  
28 unluckily, there are a lot more lawyers to come.  
29 I need to conclude my questions of you. I want to  
30 thank you very much.

31 Mr. Commissioner, I gather we may have some  
32 leeway. We've had these longer breaks, not  
33 through any fault except that we've had media  
34 photographs and things arranged, and we may have  
35 some ability to press a little past 12:30, till  
36 12:40, and I'm grateful for that. We are trying  
37 to use the time with Dr. Nylund and Dr. Miller,  
38 who cannot be here for tomorrow's session.

39 I have, next, Mr. Taylor, for Canada, 70  
40 minutes. Thank you.

41 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you. Again, Mr. Commissioner,  
42 Mitchell Taylor for Canada. With me Mark East,  
43 Geneva Grande-McNeill, and articulated student Adam  
44 Taylor.

1 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. TAYLOR:  
2

3 Q To properly understand the tests that have been  
4 done by you, the witnesses, and the other  
5 scientists, it is important to have a good  
6 understanding of the fundamentals of PCR and the  
7 test protocols, and you've already given some  
8 evidence in that regard, but I do have some  
9 questions that I'm going to call ISA 101, ISA  
10 Testing 101, or PCR 101, and I'll come to those in  
11 a moment.

12 I'm also going to ask some questions to round  
13 out the evidence that you've given in answer to  
14 the Commission Counsel's questions to ensure that  
15 he understands with precision what it is that each  
16 of you have done and what you found and the  
17 strengths and weaknesses of the various tests and  
18 methodology that you've used.

19 So I'm going to, though, begin, Ms. Gagné,  
20 I'll start with you and just confirm and pick up  
21 on what was said a few moments ago. ISA is an  
22 Orthomyxovirus, as I understand it, which is flu-  
23 like; all of you, or most of you have testified to  
24 that. And am I correct, Ms. Gagné, that ISAV is  
25 the only species that's known, so far, in the  
26 aquatic world as an Orthomyxovirus?

27 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

28 Q And is that -- does anyone disagree with that or  
29 have another view?

30 DR. KIBENGE: That's correct.

31 Q All right. Now, I'm going to continue with you  
32 for a few moments, Ms. Gagné, and just have you  
33 explain the function of your laboratory and where  
34 it fits within the DFO Department and within the  
35 regulatory regime that exists on reportable  
36 diseases. I understand that you are the head of  
37 the laboratory that you're in; is that correct?

38 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

39 Q And again, as Mr. Martland has said, you're going  
40 to have to -- unfortunately, those mics don't  
41 extend, but I don't want to make you overly  
42 uncomfortable, but to the extent you can get close  
43 to the mic, it will be helpful.

44 Can you just explain what the object and  
45 purpose of your lab is and where and how it fits  
46 within the DFO structure, briefly?

47 MS. GAGNE: Our lab is part of the Aquatic Animal

- 1 Health Unit, and we have two sides, a research  
2 component, but the diagnostic component is our  
3 main -- that's what we do, mainly. We do  
4 diagnostic using molecular assays. We have other  
5 labs in the section doing virology, serology, et  
6 cetera. We do these molecular assays for  
7 shellfish and fish disease, so we have a list of  
8 pathogens that are reportable in Canada and we  
9 design and validate and run these assays. We have  
10 a list of about 25, I would say, assays to run.
- 11 Q And is your lab a diagnostic lab?
- 12 MS. GAGNE: Yes.
- 13 Q And it's a separate lab, is it, that's the  
14 research side?
- 15 MS. GAGNE: The research is half of my group,  
16 basically, that's research-oriented people. The  
17 rest is our technicians dedicated to the assays  
18 that we run.
- 19 Q Is the diagnostic lab and the research lab  
20 physically separated or together?
- 21 MS. GAGNE: They're not physically separated.
- 22 Q And what means do you have in place to avoid any  
23 contamination or cross --
- 24 MS. GAGNE: The research people, well, there's research  
25 on ISA, but there are pathogens in our group, but  
26 the research people are using -- they have their  
27 bench and their own pipettes and their own regions  
28 and projects, but they have to run everything they  
29 do under the same ISO 17025 regulations we use in  
30 the lab. So they use SOPs, they use the same  
31 procedures that if they have to use a piece of  
32 equipment they have to follow the procedures as we  
33 do under ISO 17025.
- 34 Q Are there other labs within DFO that are part of -  
35 and I've already forgotten the name that you gave  
36 to it, but you'll remind us - the --
- 37 MS. GAGNE: Aquatic Animal Health Unit?
- 38 Q Yes, thank you. Are there other labs within DFO  
39 under that umbrella?
- 40 MS. GAGNE: Yes. There's Freshwater Institute in  
41 Winnipeg, there's PBS, who has the equivalent  
42 section as ours, and we have a biocontainment  
43 laboratory in PEI.
- 44 Q All right. And more specifically in Pacific  
45 Region of DFO, is it Dr. Kyle Garver that's the  
46 equivalent to your lab but out here?
- 47 MS. GAGNE: The structure is a little different.

1           There's Kyle Garver for fish diseases and Cathryn  
2           Abbott for mollusc diseases.

3           Q     All right. Is it correct that your lab is the DFO  
4           lab for ISA?

5           MS. GAGNE: We're responsible for the development and  
6           we're the reference lab for ISA, yes.

7           Q     And is that, I'm presuming here, but is that  
8           because ISA has, as you described earlier, been  
9           found on the east coast and, therefore, the  
10          expertise has been put there?

11          MS. GAGNE: Good presumption.

12          Q     Thank you. Had you had occasion to test west  
13          coast or B.C. water fish for ISA before this fall?  
14          I have to mind that you've already talked about  
15          2004, and you may speak to that, but has there  
16          been testing done by your lab of B.C. or Pacific  
17          salmon before?

18          MS. GAGNE: Apart from the samples sent in 2004 and  
19          this present notification, no.

20          Q     And is there any particular reason why you  
21          wouldn't have tested before?

22          MS. GAGNE: I think there's been surveillance done in  
23          the past using cell culture as is traditional for  
24          FHPR and this aligns using the PBS are susceptible  
25          to ISAs or by -- by this fact they would if there  
26          was ISA in cell culture, they would have seen it.  
27          But recently, to my knowledge, there is beginning  
28          of surveillance that was done by the PBS lab, the  
29          Aquatic Animal Health section --

30          Q     All right.

31          MS. GAGNE: -- the Fish Health --

32          Q     Is testing that you do done on a referral basis?

33          MS. GAGNE: It used to be surveillance of wild fish,  
34          but with the work that started with the NAAHP in  
35          2005 and the ISO implementation, et cetera, so we  
36          have kind of moved away, temporarily, from  
37          surveillance of wild fish to get the lab up and  
38          running up to the ISO standards, which is a big  
39          task. But we keep having -- we keep receiving  
40          samples from like wild salmons collected for  
41          various reasons and we have done regular testing  
42          for ISA.

43          Q     All right. You mentioned ISO. In terms of your  
44          lab, are you presently certified in any  
45          international way?

46          MS. GAGNE: We're not -- we didn't get the  
47          certification. We're working towards this. We

- 1           are far, like I would say 80 percent, there.  
2       Q     Am I right that that's a multi-year process in  
3           order to achieve international certification?  
4       MS. GAGNE: It is a huge, huge endeavour, yeah.  
5       Q     What's the significance of international  
6           certification and who is whoever international is?  
7       MS. GAGNE: For trade, your import and export, the  
8           countries that wants to do trade with you, import  
9           and exportation, will require, at some point, that  
10          you can provide these type of qualifications which  
11          we're testing.  
12       Q     All right. And is that because one country wants  
13           to know what the host country or the --  
14       MS. GAGNE: It wants to have insurance or assurance of  
15           the quality of the test, they want to know what  
16           assay. They might prescribe the assay they want  
17           you to use. But basically, they want to be sure  
18           that they won't import accidentally something they  
19           don't want, for example.  
20       Q     All right. And which international body is this  
21           that you're seeking certification from?  
22       MS. GAGNE: That's a good question. It's questions for  
23           our quality assurance officer, basically.  
24       Q     I'll ask the next panel, that's fine. Is your  
25           methodology that you've described that you were --  
26           used for validating samples to determine if there  
27           is a confirmed case of ISA, has that methodology  
28           been published?  
29       MS. GAGNE: The end point -- okay, during validation we  
30           were at the transitioning stage from end point PCR  
31           to real-time PCRs, and for validation we needed to  
32           involve external labs to test or reproduce ability  
33           of assays, and our external partners may not have  
34           been ready to run real-time PCR assays, so we  
35           validated both the end point RT-PCR assay as we  
36           were using it then, but we had, in the meantime,  
37           started to use the real-time version of this  
38           assay, so we validated both assays, but the paper  
39           published up to now compare mainly the end point  
40           RT-PCR that we were using at that time, and our  
41           real-time assay is described in one paper that's  
42           coming out soon.  
43       Q     All right. Does end point, is that another name  
44           for "conventional"?  
45       MS. GAGNE: Yes.  
46       Q     And does the -- although the published methodology  
47           was created for end point PCR testing, does your

- 1           move to real-time testing change the applicability  
2           of what you've already published?
- 3   MS. GAGNE: No, because in some of those papers you  
4           will see side-by-side the results from both --  
5           using both techniques. When we were working on  
6           the development of the real-time version of that  
7           end point PCR we just made sure we were at least  
8           as sensitive using both. The real-time assays are  
9           nicer to use, for various reasons. So I don't  
10          think it changed -- and we have done the phase one  
11          validation of these real-time assays, so the  
12          characteristics of the assays are well known and  
13          their sensitivity and reproducibility, et cetera,  
14          are well know, too.
- 15   Q       All right. I wonder if we could have Commission  
16          Tab 52 up on the screen. And I should say, Mr.  
17          Lunn, I regret I haven't given you a list of what  
18          I might go to, but I can tell you that it will be  
19          within either the Commission's books or Canada's  
20          books.
- 21                What I think is going to come up, Ms. Gagné,  
22          is the manual of diagnostic tests for aquatic  
23          animals, which is already an exhibit. It's  
24          Exhibit 1676, by the way, as well as Tab 52 from  
25          the Commission. Do you recognize that --
- 26   MS. GAGNE: Yes.
- 27   Q       -- it's up on the screen now? And just briefly,  
28          what is that?
- 29   MS. GAGNE: That's the OIE chapter. I cannot see the  
30          year of publication. Probably the latest version.
- 31   Q       Okay. And OIE is the World Organization, is it?
- 32   MS. GAGNE: Organization of International Epizootics.
- 33   Q       All right.
- 34   MS. GAGNE: Yes.
- 35   Q       And does your methodology meet what's required in  
36          that manual of diagnostic testing?
- 37   MS. GAGNE: The description there is not complete.  
38          Like you get partially what you should do if you  
39          want to run the assay, but there's no typical --  
40          there's no detailed description of assays. They  
41          will recommend -- they will refer to some papers  
42          and you can read the papers, but -- and we use an  
43          assay that looks a bit like the Snow 2006 paper.  
44          We use chemistry and technology that's standard  
45          like that.
- 46   Q       Maybe I can rephrase the question along the lines  
47          of: Is the methodology you use consistent with

1           the guidelines that are set out in this?  
2 MS. GAGNE: I would say yes.  
3 Q    Dr. Kibenge, do you have a -- are you familiar  
4       with the methodology that Ms. Gagné's lab uses? I  
5       think you are.  
6 DR. KIBENGE: No, actually, I'm not.  
7 Q    Okay. All right. Dr. Nylund, I'm going to  
8       presume that you're not familiar, but you may  
9       correct me. Do you know the methodologies that  
10      are used by Ms. Gagné's lab?  
11 DR. NYLUND: No.  
12 Q    Okay. The tests that you do, Ms. Gagné, you've  
13      given some evidence on this, and as I understand  
14      it, they're designed to detect ISA known strains  
15      and will pick up some other strains potentially,  
16      but not every strain. Do I have that right or, if  
17      not, can you correct things?  
18 MS. GAGNE: It detects known strain, and if we're not  
19      detecting some strains, well, we don't know,  
20      that's the problem. But at the moment, we  
21      selected Segment 8 for a reason. Like Dr. Nylund  
22      said, Segments 7 and 8 are well expressed, like  
23      during replication of the virus there's a level of  
24      those segments in the tissue. But the other  
25      reason to choose Segment 8 by many people who  
26      design assays is that it's well conserved. You  
27      have good regions where you have very well  
28      conservations of the sequences amongst the various  
29      strains of the virus. So that's the reason we  
30      selected that.  
31 Q    All right. Just picking up, though, on one aspect  
32      of this, and that is whether it's going to pick up  
33      necessarily every unknown strain. Will it, or can  
34      it miss things?  
35 MS. GAGNE: Only the future, I think, will prove that.  
36 Q    All right. It's the sort of what you don't know  
37      you don't know?  
38 MS. GAGNE: Yes, mm-hmm.  
39 Q    Now, I'm going to ask this question of each of the  
40      panellists. I'll start with you, Ms. Gagné, and  
41      this is picking up on one of the last questions  
42      that Mr. Martland was asking you about what do you  
43      make of all of this and what might we have that's  
44      coming onto people's plate, and you've each given  
45      some answers in evidence on that already. But  
46      with these positive indicators and positive  
47      results that have been found by scientists,

1 including some of the panellists, is it assured  
2 that it must be something in the Orthomyxovirus  
3 gene, if that's the right word, or could it be  
4 something else?  
5 MS. GAGNE: You mean if there's something in the  
6 current suspicious ISA findings --  
7 Q Yeah.  
8 MS. GAGNE: -- that the sequences --  
9 Q Is it necessarily Orthomyxovirus, or could it be  
10 another?  
11 MS. GAGNE: You need the sequences for that, and  
12 especially sequences in regions where you have  
13 less conservation. We're working, still, in  
14 sequences that are relatively well conserved, but  
15 still we see, apparently, some differences, so the  
16 level of conservation between all the segments  
17 should be looked at before we can conclude if  
18 we're looking at a different virus in the ISA  
19 virus general or outside.  
20 Q All right. I think I'm hearing you say that it's  
21 an open question whether it's --  
22 MS. GAGNE: Yes.  
23 Q -- necessarily Orthomyxo or something else; is  
24 that right?  
25 MS. GAGNE: I'm not ready with the information now, and  
26 I don't think anyone, with the information we have  
27 now, is able to answer this at the moment.  
28 Q All right. I'll go to you next, Dr. Nylund. With  
29 the results that are being shown, do you have a  
30 view on whether it's necessarily an Orthomyxovirus  
31 or could it be something else, or what?  
32 DR. NYLUND: Well, if you're using an ordinary real-  
33 time PCR, I would say that the chances for picking  
34 up something else is very, very small. So I would  
35 say that an ordinary real-time PCR would be  
36 picking up ISA virus, but only the known ISA  
37 virus. So the chances of getting a false negative  
38 is larger than getting a false positive.  
39 But if you're using pre-amplification, like  
40 Dr. Miller has done, then you may increase the  
41 chances for getting arbitrary RNA or DNA instead  
42 of specific ISA virus --  
43 Q All right.  
44 DR. NYLUND: -- RNA.  
45 Q Dr. Kibenge, do you have a view on this?  
46 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, my thinking here is actually the  
47 information that we just seen this morning, the



1 genetic sequence, as I mentioned, from Dr. Miller,  
2 it may be small, but this was amplified without  
3 any positive control so that the risk of  
4 contamination is zero. And when you burst that  
5 sequence and pull it out from the GenBank where  
6 people deposit these sequences from all over the  
7 world, and you come out with that type of  
8 homology, I think that's a signature that cannot  
9 be ignored.

10 To say it's Orthomyxovirus, you need to  
11 isolate the virus and look at its structure in  
12 terms of electron microscopy, because the  
13 characterization of a virus, Orthomyxovirus, is  
14 not only on the sequence, it includes the envelope  
15 and all those other things. But basically what we  
16 have now, I think that whatever virus is here  
17 would be either Orthomyxovirus or Orthomyxovirus-  
18 like. It's unusual to get sequence and pass it to  
19 the GenBank, you know, and pull up that type of  
20 homology; 7 to 1 basis is small, but in my view it  
21 is significant. What we need, now, is either to  
22 get more sequence and be able to conclusively  
23 classify this virus, but based on what I know, I  
24 think that there's a strong possibility that it's  
25 (indiscernible - voice drops).

26 Q All right. And I'll come to you in a few minutes  
27 on this very point, Dr. Miller, Just continuing  
28 with you, Dr. Kibenge, and what you were saying,  
29 you just said something of what should be done,  
30 you should do some more sequencing, or someone  
31 should, and it does seem to me, based on the  
32 evidence that all of you are giving, that while  
33 you differ in detail, all of you are, I think, of  
34 one mind that -- or the same mind that there's  
35 something that needs to be looked into. If anyone  
36 disagrees with that summing up, you can say at  
37 some point in your evidence.

38 But with that, proceeding on that basis, Dr.  
39 Kibenge, do you have some more specific  
40 suggestions, what now? You say more sequencing,  
41 and presumably the general answer is more work to  
42 do, but do you have anything specific that you  
43 would be suggesting?

44 DR. KIBENGE: Well, in my view, the ideal situation  
45 would be to find some very good samples with a  
46 very high virus datas and try to isolate this  
47 virus. If you can isolate a virus, you have a

1 very clear picture of its structure, the electron  
2 microscopy will tell you in a heartbeat whether  
3 it's actually Orthomyxovirus. And with that virus  
4 isolated, you should be able to sequence all the  
5 eight genome segments and compare them to the  
6 eight genome segments of the known ISA virus right  
7 now and even put, actually, a timeline as to when  
8 it divide, if there are two different species of  
9 this virus.

10 Q All right.

11 DR. KIBENGE: But I'd also add that right now there's  
12 technology that can give you that sequence without  
13 virus isolation, and this has already been proven  
14 in Norway, where they were able to produce some --  
15 to identify a virus that was causing disease that  
16 has been known for long time but which didn't have  
17 a name. You know, this is called DNA sequencing,  
18 or second generation sequencing.

19 That can be done without (indiscernible)  
20 isolation, but it can generate enough sequence  
21 information to give us a complete answer to this  
22 virus.

23 Q All right. I'll turn to you, Dr. Miller, and the  
24 question is to whether you have a view on if the  
25 virus, whatever it is that might be being  
26 indicated, is necessarily Orthomyxo or might it be  
27 something else, or what?

28 DR. MILLER: Well, I mean, we have three ISA virus  
29 experts here. I think that they are the ones who  
30 should be answering that question. I would  
31 totally agree that a fuller genome sequence of  
32 multiple segments would be definitely helpful in  
33 terms of making that determination.

34 I think one thing that -- there's a couple  
35 things that aren't very clear, that haven't really  
36 been brought out here, but we're doing these  
37 analyses largely on wild fish, and all of the  
38 samples -- most of the samples that we've been  
39 working with in our lab and that we're -- the  
40 Rivers Inlet samples that were provided both to  
41 Dr. Kibenge and Nylund, these are samples of  
42 smolts coming out from freshwater into the marine  
43 environment and very early marine environment  
44 samples, and if you look at the literature, and  
45 again, these -- my colleagues here would be able  
46 to speak more about ISA than I, but ISA outbreaks  
47 of disease on farms don't usually occur until

1           those salmon have been in the ocean for a longer  
2           period of time. I've read a few papers that have  
3           suggested, you know, eight months in the ocean is  
4           when they start seeing evidence of disease.

5           The samples that we're talking about looking  
6           at wild fish, those fish have been in the ocean no  
7           more than three months. So we're not talking at  
8           about a time point of sampling in the ocean when  
9           we would expect to see, at least if you looked at  
10          Atlantic salmon, large amounts of -- large copy  
11          numbers of viruses and evidence of disease.

12          So I think that's just one context to put  
13          here. We're not sampling dying fish when we're  
14          looking at wild fish, we're looking at young fish  
15          and fish that have only been in the marine  
16          environment for a short period of time. And so  
17          expecting to find samples with very low CT values  
18          and evidence of disease, even if you had a  
19          virulent strain, you may not find that at this  
20          early stage of ocean entry.

21          So weird question, sorry, I just wanted to  
22          get that out there. I would -- I think once we  
23          have more sequence information we can more  
24          adequately classify exactly what these sequences  
25          belong to. But certainly all indications are, so  
26          far, consistent with it being ISA-like.

27          Q     Are you suggesting, in what you were just saying,  
28          that there should be some testing of older fish?

29          DR. MILLER: I definitely believe that there should be,  
30          yes.

31          Q     They're sometimes hard to find, of course, but --  
32          DR. MILLER: And testing of aquaculture fish as well.

33          Q     All right. Now, the regime for reportable  
34          diseases in the aquatic sphere is relatively new,  
35          and I expect all of the panel members are aware of  
36          that. As I understand it, the reportable aspect  
37          came into play in the context of aquatic  
38          approximately a year ago.

39          Dr. Kibenge, did you receive notice at some  
40          point in the last year of a change in regulatory  
41          regime where the reporting of reportable diseases,  
42          of which ISA is one, had some changes made and you  
43          had to report in, or anyone, that is, who is  
44          finding a suspect case had to report into the  
45          Canadian Food Inspection Agency? I can see the  
46          microphones are a challenge.

47          DR. KIBENGE: I remember seeing an e-mail to that

1 effect --  
2 Q All right.  
3 DR. KIBENGE: -- I think sometime in January of this  
4 year.  
5 Q All right. And was a similar notification put  
6 through or distributed within DFO, Ms. Gagné and  
7 Dr. Miller?  
8 MS. GAGNE: Yes.  
9 Q Dr. Miller?  
10 DR. MILLER: I don't actually know if what I presented  
11 was formally notified with the CFIA. I know that  
12 I had a conversation with the CFIA twice now, but  
13 I don't know if anything formally was put in. I'm  
14 not privy to that information.  
15 Q No, what I mean is, back about a year ago, and Dr.  
16 Kibenge says January, was there distribution made  
17 throughout DFO that there's a new regime in place  
18 and reportable diseases have to be reported?  
19 DR. MILLER: Okay, I'm sorry, I misunderstood your  
20 question. I believe there was, but it wasn't sent  
21 to me.  
22 Q All right. I'm going to, in sequence, call up  
23 Canada's Tabs 2, 3, and 11, if I may. I lost you,  
24 Mr. Lunn. And we'll start with 2. And each of  
25 these is an introductory document on PCR. And I'm  
26 just going to ask Ms. Gagné if you're familiar  
27 with what I think is going to come up here.  
28 MS. GAGNE: I've seen it in the list of documents  
29 disclosed. I wasn't sure if it was in the OIE  
30 chapter or not.  
31 Q All right.  
32 MS. GAGNE: It's taken out of its original document,  
33 so...  
34 Q Okay.  
35 MS. GAGNE: But this is, I think, general information,  
36 yes.  
37 Q All right. Have you had a chance to look at that,  
38 and can you say if it's an accurate account of  
39 this?  
40 MS. GAGNE: Oh, I'm sorry, I didn't read through that  
41 document. I didn't have time.  
42 Q All right. Well, I'm going to ask that it be  
43 marked as an exhibit, unless there's any  
44 objection. And I'll try to make a note of the  
45 numbers as we're going. I hear no objection.  
46 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2057.  
47 MR. TAYLOR: Pardon me?

1 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2057.

2  
3 EXHIBIT 2057: Appendix 1.1.4.3 Nucleic Acid  
4 Detection Assays, February 3, 2011,  
5 Development and Optimisation of Nucleic Acid  
6 Detection (AND) tests  
7

8 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you. And Tab 3.

9 Q I understand this is something that was taken off  
10 the web. Can we get a bit more information up on  
11 the screen? And do you recognize this? Yeah,  
12 that should help. Have you seen that before, Ms.  
13 Gagné and do -- have you had a chance to look at  
14 that and formulate a view whether it's an  
15 introductory statement on PCR describing the  
16 principles and what it is and so forth?

17 MS. GAGNE: I went through it quickly, and there is  
18 several of those beginner's guide on the web, and  
19 this is one of the ones you can look at, and it  
20 was clear and concise, so I did recommend that it  
21 could be used for someone who doesn't have any  
22 background --

23 Q Okay.

24 MS. GAGNE: -- in this very technical issue.

25 Q And as well as clear and concise, do you find it  
26 accurate?

27 MS. GAGNE: Oh yeah. Yeah.

28 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Could that be the next  
29 exhibit, please, 2058?

30 MS. PANCHUK: So marked.

31  
32 EXHIBIT 2058: Beginner's Guide to Real-time  
33 PCR, by Primerdesign  
34

35 MR. TAYLOR: And next, Tab 11.

36 Q Do you recognize that, Ms. Gagné?

37 MS. GAGNE: I've seen that in the document disclosure,  
38 but the source of it, I don't know where it came  
39 from.

40 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Well, again, I'll ask that it  
41 be marked as an exhibit, unless there's an  
42 objection, as being an introductory document on  
43 PCR.

44 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2059.

45  
46 EXHIBIT 2059: Draft Document: Interpretation  
47 of Infectious Salmon Anaemia (ISA) Positive

## 1 Results Obtained Using Real-Time PCR

2

3

MR. TAYLOR: Thank you.

4

Q Now, Dr. Kibenge, your lab is known as the  
5 Atlantic Veterinary College, I understand; is that  
6 right?

7

DR. KIBENGE: Yes, my lab (inaudible - microphone off).

8

MR. TAYLOR: Just as a reminder, I guess where we're at  
9 right now, each witness has to, themselves, start  
10 the mic, do they? Okay. I think there's a  
11 repeated problem with Dr. Kibenge's mic, which is  
12 now on.

13

DR. KIBENGE: Yes, I was saying that my lab is located  
14 at the Atlantic Veterinary College.

15

Q But there's more to the Atlantic Veterinary  
16 College than your lab, of course, right?

17

DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

18

Q Yeah. And that's part, or within the University  
19 of Prince Edward Island, in Charlottetown --

20

DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

21

Q -- I understand?

22

DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

23

Q Is your lab primarily a research lab?

24

DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, you can say that. It's a -- I  
25 would say that my function, probably, as a faculty  
26 member, has a big component of research activity  
27 and, therefore, that reflects on my lab, yes.

28

Q And you, yourself, are a reference scientist for  
29 the OIE with regard to ISA; is that right?

30

DR. KIBENGE: That's correct.

31

Q And a reference scientist, that's not an  
32 accreditation, as I understand it; am I right on  
33 that?

34

DR. KIBENGE: Well, it's not an accreditation, as such.  
35 I don't think it's an accrediting body, but it's a  
36 designation that is accorded to the lab based on  
37 the experts in the lab. So in my case, my lab is  
38 called an OIE reference lab for ISA, infectious  
39 salmon anaemia virus, and I'm the OIE expert for  
40 ISA.

41

Q And does that mean that people or organizations in  
42 other parts of the world outside of Canada refer  
43 to you samples for testing for ISA and other  
44 things as you describe?

45

DR. KIBENGE: Essentially, yeah, that's right. Right  
46 now there are actually only two OIE reference labs  
47 for ISA virus in the world; there's my lab on this

- 1 side of the Atlantic, and there's another lab in  
2 Norway that would cater to the European and Asian  
3 regions.
- 4 Q All right. And the testing that you did that has  
5 brought you here, today, that was done based on a  
6 referral to you, was it?
- 7 DR. KIBENGE: It was done based on a submission from  
8 someone to my lab, yes.
- 9 Q Were you retained for a fee to do that?
- 10 DR. KIBENGE: Well, actually, in fact, the testing we  
11 do in my lab we test is a service for a fee, yes.  
12 So we bill out the people submitting the  
13 samples --
- 14 Q All right.
- 15 DR. KIBENGE: -- for the costs of that test.
- 16 Q And who was it that retained you?
- 17 DR. KIBENGE: I don't know whether I can describe it as  
18 being retained, but samples we (indiscernible -  
19 overlapping speakers) --
- 20 Q Who asked you to do it for a fee, then?
- 21 DR. KIBENGE: The samples were received from a graduate  
22 student of Dr. Richard Routledge out in Simon  
23 Fraser University.
- 24 Q All right. So was it the case that Simon Fraser  
25 retained you, or got you to do the work?
- 26 DR. KIBENGE: Well, actually, there was an e-mail  
27 exchange with the student asking if we could test  
28 her samples to rule out ISA virus, and I suppose  
29 she came to us based on what she was able to find,  
30 that our lab could do it.
- 31 Q All right.
- 32 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah. And she submitted the samples and  
33 we tested them.
- 34 Q Okay. Dr. Nylund, is your lab a research lab or  
35 diagnostic, or both?
- 36 DR. NYLUND: We're only a pure research lab.
- 37 Q All right. And your lab is attached to a  
38 university in Norway, as I understand it; is that  
39 correct?
- 40 DR. NYLUND: Yes; University of Bergen.
- 41 Q All right. Dr. Nylund, I'd like to ask you about  
42 techniques for avoiding cross-contamination or  
43 other problems. Can you briefly explain or tell  
44 the Commissioner how a lab should go about  
45 preventing contamination occurring? What should  
46 be done?
- 47 DR. NYLUND: Well, the major source of contamination

1 are usually PCR products and plasmates; that is,  
2 multiplication of the genome in bacteria. So what  
3 you would like to avoid are all kind of PCR  
4 products and plasmates or vectors or bacteria that  
5 have been multiplying the target gene. And, of  
6 course, if you have a very highly infected fish,  
7 that could also be a source of contamination.

8 So what we have done in our lab is that all  
9 samples from fish are taken in a separate location  
10 in the building, far from the other work, which  
11 means that we can't contaminate from that room to  
12 the room where we are working with the screening.

13 Then we have a separate clean area, where we  
14 do the RNA and DNA extraction, and in the same  
15 area we have a separate room for the master mixes  
16 that we use for making the PCR and real-time PCR  
17 and so on.

18 And then we have a third clean room for  
19 adding template to the reaction; that is, adding  
20 the RNA that they extracted in a separate clean  
21 room to the master mixes that are made in another  
22 room.

23 And then we have a third area away from this  
24 area that we call "Contaminated Area". That's  
25 where we keep the PCR machines. That's where we  
26 are working with PCR products. That's where we  
27 are doing cloning, and so on. Very far from the  
28 area where we do an extraction.

29 And all this is, of course, designed to  
30 prevent contamination.

31 Q All right.

32 DR. NYLUND: So you have to be very careful with how  
33 you design the lab to avoid contamination, and you  
34 have to know the major sources for contamination.

35 Q Now, Dr. Gagné (sic), do you have -- or, sorry,  
36 Ms. Gagné, do you have anything that you want to  
37 add to that?

38 MS. GAGNE: We do have an extensive set of measures to  
39 prevent contamination, including the use of  
40 controls that are distinguishable from the real  
41 ISA. We create inserts artificially with an  
42 insert in them, so they can be distinguished.

43 I would add that we have done extensive,  
44 also, environmental testing of the persistence of  
45 DNA and the environment, and you would be  
46 surprised of the -- like autoclave, flaming your  
47 tools, these are not measures that are sufficient



1 to destroy DNA. We have done several testings  
2 where we take an infected tissue, cut it with your  
3 scalpel blade, flame that blade, test the blade  
4 after, and it's still positive for that material.  
5 So you have to be extremely careful. And even  
6 products that are sold sometimes and claim to be  
7 destroying traces like Viralex and other products  
8 like that, were not efficient enough.

9 The only product that really works to destroy  
10 DNA is bleach, and that's what we use on every  
11 surface we can.

12 Q All right. So at the end of the day, bleach  
13 solves is, you're saying,, or bleach is what you  
14 use to try to solve it as best you can?

15 MS. GAGNE: We have an extensive set of tests done that  
16 are -- and I would say that it was, myself,  
17 surprise of the resistance of DNA. We know that  
18 you can find something that's been frozen and  
19 there for thousands of years and they can get DNA  
20 out of that, so DNA's really resistant. You can  
21 go to the scene after a fire and extract DNA from  
22 incarcerated material, so DNA is extremely  
23 resistant, and in our hands the only thing that  
24 really works efficiently is bleach. So you have  
25 to bleach things, you have to clean your pipettes,  
26 you use separate sets of pipettes. So there are  
27 really, in our hands, there are really several  
28 types of measures you can take, but you have to  
29 take them systematically to control your  
30 contaminations.

31 Q A big part of what I heard Dr. Nylund speak about,  
32 when I asked him the question, and the answer was  
33 "physical separation". Do you have physical  
34 separation of material?

35 MS. GAGNE: We have separate rooms and we have areas in  
36 rooms designated, and we have rules that stuff  
37 that goes in a room never comes back to the other  
38 room, et cetera. Even lab coats, gloves, like we  
39 have extensive set of procedures to avoid cross-  
40 contamination.

41 Q All right. Now, Dr. Miller has, Ms. Gagné,  
42 explained that she tested and found the results  
43 she did, and then they went to you and you did  
44 some more testing. Did you, at some point,  
45 deliver your assays or primers and probes to Dr.  
46 Miller?

47 MS. GAGNE: Yes, but only, I think it's last week, or

1           probably last week.

2           Q     All right. And then, did you receive them last  
3           week, Dr. Miller, or your lab did?

4           DR. MILLER: She sent me the sequence for the primers  
5           and probes that she uses last week.

6           Q     All right. So that's after you did much of the  
7           testing that we're talking about here?

8           DR. MILLER: That's correct. We didn't have time to  
9           order the probe to do any testing with her probe.  
10          We did do some testing with her primers, and we  
11          were unable to get product using our approach with  
12          her primers alone.

13          Q     All right. Now, earlier, in answer to Mr.  
14          Martland's questions, Ms. Gagné spoke about ISA  
15          being determined to have come to the east coast in  
16          the order of a hundred years ago. Firstly, is  
17          that a commonly accepted fact in the science  
18          community? I'll go to you first, Dr. Kibenge,  
19          that ISA -- well, I shouldn't use the word "came".  
20          ISA, on the east coast, diverged from any European  
21          form about a hundred years ago?

22          DR. KIBENGE: Yes. There's literature to that effect.  
23          It may even be more than a hundred years.

24          Q     Okay. And is that your understanding, Dr. Nylund?

25          DR. NYLUND: Well, to do that kind of dating you need a  
26          molecular clock and, of course, looking at the  
27          genome of the ISA virus, you don't have a  
28          molecular clock.

29          Q     Right.

30          DR. NYLUND: But in a way you have a relaxed molecular  
31          clocks, and judging from that, it will be more  
32          than a hundred years that they separated.

33          Q     Okay.

34          DR. NYLUND: But we don't know if they came to Canada  
35          or they came from Canada to Europe, but we know  
36          that the European ISA virus and the north Canadian  
37          ISA virus separated more than a hundred years ago,  
38          according to the relaxed molecular clock.

39          Q     Now, Dr. Miller, you gave evidence that whatever  
40          it is that's been detected you think it's been  
41          here for quite a long time, and I think you said,  
42          "At least 25 years, and maybe more than that." Is  
43          there anything more you want to say on that,  
44          first, before I go to the other panellists about  
45          that?

46          DR. MILLER: Well, I mean, it's clear that what we're  
47          detecting is present in 1986, which gives it 25

- 1 years that, at least, that it's been here, and  
2 given that those samples in 1986 show the same  
3 level of divergence that -- for ISA-7 that we see  
4 today, would suggest that it's been here longer  
5 than that.
- 6 Q All right. Dr. Kibenge, and I see you're wisely  
7 keeping your mic on at all times, which is  
8 probably a good practice with that particular mic,  
9 do you have a view on how long whatever might be  
10 being found or seen would have been around?
- 11 DR. KIBENGE: You mean in terms of the work that --  
12 Q In terms of the -- B.C.
- 13 DR. KIBENGE: Well, that's the only evidence to go on.  
14 I think the view here was that she has archival  
15 samples that go back to 1986, and just finding  
16 these sequences in those samples is enough  
17 evidence to say that the virus has been here since  
18 then.
- 19 Q All right. Ms. Gagné, did you have anything you  
20 wanted to add on that?
- 21 MS. GAGNE: No, I think it's to be --  
22 Q Okay.
- 23 MS. GAGNE: -- to be elucidated eventually.
- 24 Q All right. Dr. Miller, does the recent findings  
25 that you have seen in the tests you've been doing  
26 and/or findings or results that you're seeing  
27 other scientists speaking of, does that inform the  
28 genomic signature research that you're doing right  
29 now?
- 30 DR. MILLER: We do not see a correlation in the  
31 positives that we're seeing with ISA with our  
32 genomic signature.
- 33 Q All right. So this is just two separate things  
34 going on, in terms of the work you're doing?
- 35 DR. MILLER: It doesn't appear to be related.
- 36 Q On the genomic signature work, have you recently  
37 received funding for that work?
- 38 DR. MILLER: Yes, we received DFO Genomic Research  
39 Development Initiative funding for three years.
- 40 Q And what range of money has been given through  
41 that?
- 42 DR. MILLER: It's, I believe it's about \$450,000 over  
43 three years, which is about 150,000 a year, which  
44 is a little bit more than half of what we had  
45 before.
- 46 Q All right. And what program did you say?  
47 DR. MILLER: Genomic Research and Development

1 Initiative, GRDI.  
2 Q And that's a DFO fund, is it?  
3 DR. MILLER: It is a DFO fund.  
4 Q And that's a recent notification that you've been  
5 given of that, is it?  
6 DR. MILLER: Last week from Stephen Stephen.  
7 Q All right. Ms. Gagné, are you familiar with that  
8 same fund?  
9 MS. GAGNE: Yes, I am.  
10 Q Do you receive money -- does your lab receive  
11 money through that fund?  
12 MS. GAGNE: We have in the past, and we have also, in  
13 the same round of proposal, a project on HPR0,  
14 ISHPR0.  
15 Q All right. And what range of money and for what  
16 have you received for the going forward period of  
17 time?  
18 MS. GAGNE: I know it's less than Dr. Miller, but I  
19 don't remember the amount.  
20 Q All right. What's it for?  
21 MS. GAGNE: We will look at -- there's a -- HPR0 is a  
22 hard virus to work with, so, first of all, we will  
23 try to determine if it can be -- if we can have  
24 challenges going on with positive tissue for HPR0.  
25 But we want to demonstrate that fish, they have  
26 the same resistance we see with low pathogenic  
27 forms of ISA to other forms of ISA, meaning the  
28 fish has cross-resistance to any other forms of  
29 ISA after being first exposed to HPR0.  
30 Q All right.  
31 MS. GAGNE: Because we have done similar work using low  
32 pathogenic forms of ISA and have shown that fish  
33 have a resistance, like they develop immunity  
34 against any other form of ISA -- not any other  
35 form, I cannot say that, but against violent forms  
36 of ISA, after being exposed.  
37 MR. TAYLOR: All right. I'd like to go to four tabs in  
38 sequence, and I may be told that they've been  
39 marked as an exhibit, but I can't be certain that  
40 they are. Tab 19 in Canada's book, and then 20,  
41 21 and 22. I believe these, Dr. Miller, are your  
42 test results. And this is the first one. Is this  
43 Tab 19, Mr. Lunn? And I know Mr. Lunn can always  
44 tell me these things. Have these been marked as  
45 an exhibit?  
46 MR. LUNN: Unless they're duplicated on the  
47 Commission's tabs, I don't believe so.

1 MR. TAYLOR: All right. We'll proceed on that basis  
2 for now.

3 Q Dr. Miller, are these some of the test results  
4 that you were generating recently?

5 DR. MILLER: This appears to be the test results for  
6 gill tissue in sockeye salmon smolts.

7 Q And is that the 48 -- which batch is this?

8 DR. MILLER: This would be 96 samples, so one plate  
9 worth of samples with multiple different primer  
10 sets, with all of the five primer sets we've been  
11 using --

12 Q All right.

13 DR. MILLER: -- run in duplicate.

14 Q All right. Could that be the next exhibit,  
15 please.

16 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2060.

17

18 EXHIBIT 2060: Test results of 96 samples  
19 with all five primer sets, by Dr. Miller  
20

21

22 MR. TAYLOR: 2060, thank you. Mr. Commissioner, I see  
23 the hour. I heard Mr. Martland saying we may go  
24 later. I'm in your hands. Keep going? All  
25 right.

26 MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, as you appreciate,  
27 we're doing what we can to cover all the ground in  
28 the time we have. If we're able to sit till  
29 12:40, we really would appreciate that extra bit  
30 of time, thank you.

31 MR. TAYLOR: I don't think Mr. Martland is thinking I'm  
32 finishing then, but I have 70 minutes and I think  
33 that will take me to the 55-minute mark.

34 MR. MARTLAND: Sounds right. Hoping, not thinking.

35 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Tab 20.

36 Q Are these more of the results that you obtained,  
37 Dr. Miller?

38 DR. MILLER: Yes, these are results that come from the  
39 7900, so it's a different -- it's a different  
40 system.

41 MR. TAYLOR: Okay. Could this be the next exhibit,  
42 please.

43 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2061.

44

45 EXHIBIT 2061: Test results from the 7900, by  
46 Dr. Miller  
47

48

49 MR. TAYLOR: Now, could we have all of it there at

1           once? I'm just going to focus on the graph that's  
2           over on the right side. Others may focus on that  
3           quite colourful quadrant in the upper left. But  
4           you'll see that the graph has a flat line and then  
5           it goes up.

6           Q     What's the vertical column and what's the  
7           horizontal column showing, Dr. Miller?

8           DR. MILLER: It's basically showing at what cycle  
9           number, or CT, you're beginning to see a  
10          fluorescent signal, and there's two different  
11          groups in this. These, the ones labelled in  
12          purple, were samples that were pre -- that  
13          underwent our pre-amplification step, and the ones  
14          in, I would say, teal or green were the same  
15          samples that were run without a pre-amplification  
16          step on the 7900, and you can see that there is a  
17          consistently lower CT with the pre-amplification  
18          step than there is without it.

19          This, you know, we didn't make this pre-  
20          amplification step up, by the way; this is  
21          something that was developed for use in the  
22          Fluidigm system, but we thought we would try,  
23          since we can't get these same sorts of plots in  
24          this way from the Fluidigm, we thought we would  
25          try this test on the 7900.

26          Q     Okay.

27          DR. MILLER: So you can see that your sensitivity to  
28          detect positives is at -- at a lower cycle number  
29          is greater with the pre-amplification, which is  
30          not generally very surprising.

31          Q     Okay. And I'll barge ahead with my next question,  
32          and you correct me if I'm getting off on a wrong  
33          track here, but in that graph, if it had gone  
34          vertical, closer to the left column, would that  
35          show a greater strength of positive?

36          DR. MILLER: If it had -- if the curve had started --

37          Q     Earlier?

38          DR. MILLER: -- more to the left --

39          Q     Yeah.

40          DR. MILLER: -- it would show that you were starting to  
41          see product at a lower cycle threshold. So the --

42          Q     And that would mean what?

43          DR. MILLER: That would mean that there's more product.

44          Q     Right. And more product meaning more virus?

45          DR. MILLER: More virus.

46          Q     All right. And Tab 21. Sorry, did I mark Tab 20  
47          as an exhibit? Thank you. 21, is this more of

1           your results?

2   DR. MILLER: Yes.

3   Q   What exactly is this telling us, in very brief?

4   DR. MILLER: This is the sequence data from our -- the  
5           Christiansen primer probe set for ISA-8, which  
6           we've called ISA 2010, and we -- there were  
7           actually -- it turns out that in 2003/2004 we had  
8           actually performed some of the sequencing for  
9           Molly Kibenge. In our lab we do most of the  
10          sequencing for the Fish Health Group. And we had  
11          -- we found these sequences on our computer, and  
12          we are not sure exactly where -- what she was  
13          sequencing, but we aligned them with the sequences  
14          that we've been obtaining, and they're shown here.

15                 Unfortunately, this is in colour, and it  
16          would have all shown up, which ones are hers and  
17          which ones are ours, if it had still been in  
18          colour, but it's not, so her sequences are  
19          starting on row 4. So row 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, those  
20          are all her sequences; ours are -- you see the  
21          whole product for the 2010 primer set below.

22   MR. MARTLAND: I wonder if I can assist. Tab 139, I  
23          think, will be the colour -- of Commission  
24          Counsel's list of documents ought to be the colour  
25          version of this, we hope.

26   MR. TAYLOR: All right. Can we bring up 139?

27   DR. MILLER: As we're speaking, I can tell you a couple  
28          things about this. Yes, this is much better. So  
29          ours are highlighted in blue. So the middle blue  
30          section are what's obtained -- I'm sorry, those  
31          are the Snow8 ISA-8 primers, and the ones on the  
32          bottom, the smaller, shorter sequences are the ISA  
33          2010 sequences. I had them backwards. So the  
34          2010 is a much smaller product size, and the ones  
35          above the blue ones are Molly Kibenge's sequences.  
36          And the bases that are highlighted in yellow are  
37          places where she saw a fixed base and we did not  
38          see that. And so there were four fixed  
39          differences between the sequences that were on our  
40          computer from her, compared to the sequences that  
41          we are -- that we have been sequencing in our lab  
42          currently.

43   MR. TAYLOR: All right, thank you. And if we could,  
44          then, we'll mark Tab 139 in the Commission binder,  
45          as the next exhibit.

46   MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2062.

47

1 EXHIBIT 2062: ISA Snow8 and ISA-8 2010  
2 Sequences  
3

4 MR. TAYLOR: Finally, in this little group, Tab 22 back  
5 in Canada's binder.

6 Q This is more of your results, is it, Dr. Miller?

7 DR. MILLER: Yes, this is livers from sockeye salmon  
8 smolts.

9 Q What does this tell us, in brief?

10 DR. MILLER: Well, again, it's the same sets of primers  
11 that we used, and in here we ran those on two  
12 different instruments, so we're -- no, actually,  
13 this, I believe, was a rerun on the Fluidigm  
14 system. I'm sorry. So we ran -- we basically ran  
15 one of the plates that we had run previously, a  
16 second time, and these are the results of a second  
17 analysis of all the same samples.

18 MR. TAYLOR: All right. In the couple of minutes  
19 before we, I think, are going to break for lunch,  
20 Mr. Lunn, could we bring up, in this order, Canada  
21 Tab 24 and Canada Tab 23. Oh, and as we're going  
22 to that, I'm reminded that I didn't mark what's on  
23 the screen right now, which is Canada Tab 22, if  
24 that could be the next exhibit, please.

25 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2063.

26  
27 EXHIBIT 2063: Test result of second  
28 analysis, by Dr. Miller  
29

30 MR. TAYLOR: Is this 24? Could I see 23, then? Yes,  
31 thanks. Is it feasible to put 24 on the left and  
32 23 on the right?

33 Q And my question, Dr. Miller, when it comes up, is  
34 whether you can identify these two documents as a  
35 memo and a statement of survey goals that DFO  
36 Pacific is seen in a potential research plan to  
37 pursue work following on the results that we're  
38 now seeing from the various testing?

39 DR. MILLER: I did receive this e-mail, but I was not  
40 involved in the development of this proposal. I  
41 was not involved in any conversations in regards  
42 to this proposal, but it was sent to me at the  
43 date of this e-mail.

44 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Well, maybe we could just mark  
45 those two documents as the next two exhibits,  
46 then. If document 24, which is the left side, the  
47 memo dated December 8, 2011, could be the next



1 exhibit, and then the Survey Goals document, is  
2 what it's entitled, which is Tab 23, be the  
3 following exhibit.

4 MS. PANCHUK: Tab 24, Exhibit 2064; Tab 23, Exhibit  
5 2065.

6  
7 EXHIBIT 2064: E-mail dated December 8, 2011,  
8 from Mark Saunders to Kristi Miller-Saunders  
9 et al, Subject: Research and Monitoring Plan  
10 related to ISA

11  
12 EXHIBIT 2065: DFO Pacific Region ISAV, IHNV  
13 and IPNV Survey Goals

14  
15 MR. TAYLOR: I see we're at the 12:40 mark, Mr.  
16 Commissioner.

17 THE COMMISSIONER: Thank you, Mr. Taylor.

18 MR. TAYLOR: Just for my own benefit, at least, if Mr.  
19 Lunn is able to say when we're actually returning  
20 when we -- he announces the adjournment?

21 MR. LUNN: At 1:30.

22 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you.

23 MS. PANCHUK: The hearing will now adjourn until 1:30  
24 p.m. Please remain standing in place while the  
25 Commissioner exits the room. Thank you.

26  
27 (PROCEEDINGS ADJOURNED FOR NOON RECESS)  
28 (PROCEEDINGS RECONVENED)

29  
30 MS. PANCHUK: The hearings will now resume.

31 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you, Mr. Commissioner. I have 15  
32 minutes remaining, I'm told.

33  
34 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. TAYLOR, continuing:

35  
36 Q First, Tab 31 in Canada's book, if that could come  
37 up on the screen? I'll ask you a question about  
38 this, Dr. Miller. Do you recognize this as the  
39 test results that Dr. Garver did when he took the  
40 samples you gave him and did some testing?

41 DR. MILLER: Yes, I do.

42 Q All right.

43 MR. TAYLOR: Could that be the next exhibit, please?

44 MR. MARTLAND: I think it already is. We'll just look  
45 to correlate it to the right number.

46 MR. TAYLOR: Okay. Well, we'll proceed on that basis  
47 for the moment.

1 MR. MARTLAND: 2043 is our note of the exhibit.

2 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Perfect, thank you.

3 Q Now, I'm going to do this very quickly, and I have  
4 limited time available remaining, of course. As I  
5 understand it, you gave him 10 blind samples, and  
6 he then took those sample -- but you told him that  
7 five were positive and five were negative, and you  
8 -- and he then took those samples and used an  
9 assay similar to what you had and also used up  
10 Nellie Gagné's assay and did tests and obtained  
11 the results that you see in this exhibit; is that  
12 what happened?

13 DR. MILLER: He used Nellie Gagné's assay.

14 Q Not yours at all?

15 DR. MILLER: No, he used mine, but not Ms. Kibenge's.

16 Q Oh, I'm sorry. Yes, thank you. So with that one  
17 correction, what I said is right?

18 DR. MILLER: That's correct.

19 Q Thank you.

20 MR. TAYLOR: Now, could we have Exhibit 2027, please,  
21 which is Commission's Tab 26. I apologize, Mr.  
22 Lunn, having given you a list, I've now taken you  
23 off the list. And I'd like to go to page 109 of  
24 that document, which is the second-last page.

25 Q And if you look under conclusions, you'll see  
26 there it says, towards the third down,  
27 "Conclusions:"

28  
29 There was a substantial difference in  
30 repeatability of RTPCR among the three  
31 laboratories and, consequently, only a  
32 moderate reproducibility between those  
33 laboratories suggesting that diagnostic  
34 protocols and the interpretation of RTPCR  
35 should be standardized across laboratories.

36  
37 And stopping there, this is really calling for a  
38 yes or no answer, but in fairness to panellists,  
39 if you have something briefly to add to yes or no,  
40 I'll invite you to say that. Do you agree with  
41 that statement, Dr. Kibenge?

42 DR. KIBENGE: I agree with it in principle.

43 Q Dr. Miller?

44 DR. MILLER: Yes, in principle.

45 Q Ms. Gagné?

46 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

47 Q Dr. Nylund, did that come up on your screen?

1 DR. NYLUND: Conclusion, there will be large  
2 differences between labs, yeah.

3 Q Okay.

4 DR. NYLUND: For several reasons, not only the assay  
5 and interpretation, but for several other reasons.

6 Q All right. And you'll see the last sentence in  
7 that same paragraph, it says:

8  
9 The assay should be performed by highly-  
10 trained personnel to read the sample  
11 consistently.  
12

13 Do you agree with that, Dr. Kibenge?

14 DR. KIBENGE: Yes.

15 Q Dr. Miller?

16 DR. MILLER: Yes.

17 Q Ms. Gagné?

18 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

19 Q And Dr. Nylund, too?

20 DR. NYLUND: Yes.

21 Q All right. And would you say that given that  
22 labs, different labs using the same tests can come  
23 up with different results, underlines, that the  
24 operationalizing of a testing methodology is as  
25 important as the methodology, itself? Dr.  
26 Kibenge?

27 DR. KIBENGE: Yes, that's correct.

28 Q All right. Anyone disagree? Hearing none, I'm  
29 going to move on. Now, I just want to pick up on  
30 one point you said earlier, Dr. Miller, you said,  
31 as I heard you, that even at high CT values, which  
32 means a weak signal, as I understand it, those are  
33 my words, there's no demonstrated disease or  
34 mortality, but it's causing -- or there's still  
35 damage being caused to the fish. And if I've got  
36 your evidence right, I wonder what you mean by  
37 "damage" in that context?

38 DR. MILLER: The fish are still responding to something  
39 being present, okay? So there's a lot of studies  
40 on multiple different species that show that  
41 organisms, when infected with a pathogen, their  
42 level of host response to that pathogen will  
43 largely be coincident with the level of damage  
44 being done, and the level of virulence of that  
45 pathogen. So if you contrast pathogens, I know  
46 this has been done in IHN, but in a variety of  
47 different pathogens of low virulence and high

1 virulence, you will find the strongest immune  
2 response and the strongest basic host-  
3 transcriptional response to a pathogen that is  
4 causing disease and damage, rather than one that  
5 is not. And I only showed you one pathogen, and  
6 we're doing this on a variety of different  
7 pathogens, but the only point from that wasn't  
8 necessarily that we have evidence of disease and  
9 mortality by any stretch, but that it's clear that  
10 salmon that are carrying the CT values for ISA7,  
11 there is a change in the transcription of those  
12 fish. They are responding in some way and really  
13 interestingly, they are responding similarly to  
14 the response that has already been shown to exist  
15 in response to influenza infection in mammals  
16 because those pathways are curated from mammals.

17 Q Okay.

18 DR. MILLER: So it's biologically consistent that they  
19 are responding to a virus that causes an influenza  
20 kind of response. That's not to say that they're  
21 suffering disease and mortality.

22 Q Okay. Thank you. Now, I just want to pick up on  
23 something else quite quickly. Samples for testing  
24 for your lab. I understand that DFO has fish in  
25 freezers in Courtenay that are from fish farms  
26 that the audit people have obtained from the fish  
27 farms. You're aware of that, Dr. Miller?

28 DR. MILLER: I am aware of that.

29 Q And in normal times, those fish would be available  
30 to you for testing as I understand it; is that  
31 right?

32 DR. MILLER: I have asked for access to those fish when  
33 I realized the samples that were provided by the  
34 Province were degraded. And they were reluctant  
35 because they were worried that they didn't want  
36 chain of custody issues and they thought that the  
37 CFIA might want those samples for ISA testing. So  
38 at the time that I asked, they weren't comfortable  
39 releasing them.

40 Q Right, and that's because of the current situation  
41 where CFIA is doing an investigation given the  
42 recent reports; is that right?

43 DR. MILLER: That is correct. As I understand, for the  
44 last couple of months, they have been collecting  
45 an extra kidney sample for all of the fish that  
46 they have, which will come straight to me.

47 Q But again, you know that in normal times, firstly,

- 1           they're collected, the fish are collected from the  
2           farms by DFO and secondly, absent a CFIA  
3           investigation, there would be fish available for  
4           you for tests?
- 5       DR. MILLER: It hasn't been entirely clear that they'll  
6           be available for me, but I would hope so, yes.
- 7       Q        Tabs 8 and 16, and this is a question of Ms.  
8           Gagné. I wonder if we could bring those up  
9           together, just in the interests of time, or at  
10          least in rapid fire. We're now moving beyond Mr.  
11          Martland's highway speed to warp speed. 8 and 16.
- 12       MR. LUNN: Would you like to mark Tab 26?
- 13       MR. TAYLOR: Oh, I see. Thank you, Ms. Panchuk. I'm  
14          sure I would.
- 15       MR. MARTLAND: The last document is, I believe, is  
16          Exhibit 2003 already, our 26 on the list.
- 17       MR. TAYLOR: I don't even know. This will be one of  
18          Tab 8 or 16.
- 19       Q        Essentially, Ms. Gagné, I just want you to  
20          identify if these are lab reports that you've  
21          prepared, and if you can identify them, we'll mark  
22          them as an exhibit. Lab reports on the fish that  
23          you were doing testing on.
- 24       MR. MARTLAND: And I think -- Mr. Taylor, I think both  
25          of these are already in as 2036 and 2037 already.
- 26       MR. TAYLOR: Thank you.
- 27       MR. MARTLAND: They're on a list of consent documents.
- 28       MR. TAYLOR:
- 29       Q        Well, while we're here, though, can you identify  
30          those?
- 31       MS. GAGNE: Yes, they are reports done by our section.
- 32       Q        All right.
- 33       MR. TAYLOR: And I realize you can't bring these all up  
34          on the screen at the same time, but I'm going to  
35          Canada's Tabs 12, 13, 14, and this is a question  
36          of Dr. Miller and/or Ms. Gagné.
- 37       Q        And really, what this -- what I think these are  
38          are documents showing that Dr. Garver's lab passed  
39          proficiency for coming within the National Aquatic  
40          Program. Is that what these --
- 41       MS. GAGNE: Yeah, we sent them.
- 42       Q        They're going so fast.
- 43       MS. GAGNE: Part of the procedures is to have -- to  
44          send proficiency panels to labs who wants to run  
45          an assay and we verify that they can match the  
46          results we obtain in our lab.
- 47       Q        And Dr. Garver's lab passed?

1 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

2 MR. TAYLOR: All right. At the risk of being told they  
3 are exhibits, I'm going to ask that 12, 13, 14 be  
4 the next exhibits, please.

5 MS. PANCHUK: 12 will be Exhibit 2066, 13, Exhibit  
6 2067, and 14, Exhibit 2068.

7  
8 EXHIBIT 2066: Email from Laura Hawley to  
9 Kyle Garver, dated November 21, 2011, re  
10 Sequencher project, with attachment

11  
12 EXHIBIT 2067: Email from Laura Hawley to  
13 Kyle Garver, dated August 30, 2011, re ISAV  
14 Proficiency Panel, with two attachments

15  
16 EXHIBIT 2068: Email from Crystal Collette to  
17 Laura Hawley, dated September 9, 2011, with  
18 attachment

19  
20 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Tab 25 of Canada's documents  
21 is an email confirming what I referred to earlier,  
22 I think, which is that Ms. Gagné delivered assays  
23 to Dr. Miller.

24 Q Can you identify that, Ms. Gagné, as what I just  
25 said?

26 A Yes.

27 MR. TAYLOR: Next exhibit, please.

28 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2069.

29  
30 EXHIBIT 2069: Email from Nellie Gagné to  
31 Kristi Miller-Saunders, dated December 6,  
32 2011, re: Shipment, primers and probe, with  
33 attachment

34  
35 MR. TAYLOR: Canada's Tab 1 is the CV of -- I think  
36 it's Rick Routledge of SFU. I realize he's not a  
37 witness, but I think it's important to have this  
38 as an exhibit, and I'll ask that that be the next  
39 exhibit.

40 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2070.

41  
42 EXHIBIT 2070: *Curriculum vitae* of  
43 Rick Routledge

44  
45 MR. TAYLOR: And then in these orders, these are OIE  
46 diagnostic and reference material, Tabs 34, 35,  
47 36, 37. Mr. Martland is going to tell me that at

1           least one of those is an exhibit, but I'm asking  
2           that they be exhibits.

3 MR. MARTLAND: These are the Commission Counsel List,  
4           is that --

5 MR. TAYLOR: No, Canada's 34, 35, 36, 37, they're OIE  
6           material that -- when you put exhibits in, I think  
7           one of them is this, but in the interests of  
8           time --

9 MR. MARTLAND: Well, 35 is an exhibit, the others  
10          should get exhibit numbers.

11 MR. TAYLOR: Okay. 34, 36, 37, then, if we may? No  
12          one's objecting. I don't need them on the screen.

13 MS. PANCHUK: Tab 34 will be Exhibit 2070, 36 will be  
14          2071, and 37 will be 2072.

15 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you. Tab 46 of Canada?

16 MS. PANCHUK: I apologize. Tab 34 will be Exhibit  
17          2071, Tab 36 will be 2072 and Tab 37 will be 2073.

18 MR. TAYLOR: Okay.

19  
20                   EXHIBIT 2071: OIE Validation and  
21                   Certification of Diagnostic Assays,  
22                   Validation Pathway for NAAHLS Diagnostic Test  
23                   Methods, Molecular Analysis for Infectious  
24                   Salmon Anaemia Virus

25  
26                   EXHIBIT 2072: Document entitled, "Principles  
27                   and methods of validation of diagnostic  
28                   assays for infectious diseases"

29  
30                   EXHIBIT 2073: OIE Validation and  
31                   Certification of Diagnostic Assays,  
32                   Validation Pathway for NAAHLS Diagnostic Test  
33                   Methods

34  
35 MR. TAYLOR: Okay. Tab 46 of Canada is a article that  
36          speaks to the relative resistance of Pacific  
37          Salmon to infectious salmon anaemia. One or more  
38          panellists have spoken to this question before. I  
39          think I recall Dr. Kibenge speaking to it, and I  
40          think it's widely accepted that so far, it's been  
41          seen that Pacific Salmon are not -- they may be  
42          carriers, but they're not affected disease-wise by  
43          ISA. And this is an article in that regard. It's  
44          up on the screen. I'll ask that be the next  
45          exhibit, please.

46 MR. MARTLAND: It's already Exhibit 64.

47 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you.

1 MR. MARTLAND: It already has that number. Thank you.

2 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you.

3 Q Ms. Gagné, have you had a chance to look at the  
4 Molly Kibenge manuscripts that have been talked  
5 about?

6 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

7 Q And can you say whether any of the results that  
8 you found regarding Ms. Kibenge's work back in  
9 2004 were ever put into the draft manuscript?

10 MS. GAGNE: No, I don't think they were.

11 Q Thank you. Dr. Kibenge, if, and you were speaking  
12 of this earlier, you thought that there was ISA  
13 being detected in 2004, is there a reason why you  
14 did not seek to publish on that before?

15 DR. KIBENGE: Well, that work was done at DFO PBS  
16 Nanaimo under the direction of Dr. Simon Jones.

17 Q Yeah?

18 DR. KIBENGE: And in my view, as the principal  
19 investigator, he has the overall authority on how  
20 that data is to be --

21 Q Fair enough, but why has it come up now and not  
22 before?

23 DR. KIBENGE: Actually, what I think was that the work  
24 had been done and I think a determination had been  
25 made that it was due to contamination and,  
26 therefore, it was not going to be published. And  
27 when we reported the --

28 Q Just bear in mind I've got the signal that I'm  
29 being yanked.

30 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, but I hope I can finish this  
31 explanation.

32 Q Yes.

33 DR. KIBENGE: When we reported the two positives in the  
34 sockeye smolts, there was a very strong reaction  
35 from CFIA that this is a new finding, this has  
36 never been recorded in B.C. and so on. And it  
37 just occurred to me that, actually, there was some  
38 information to that effect that I was aware of,  
39 and my expectation was that if CFIA had this  
40 information, they'll be probably better informed  
41 and find they are dealing with this whole result.  
42 So my inclination was initially to ask Dr. Molly  
43 Kibenge if she could check with (indiscernible) to  
44 see if that work could be published. When the  
45 information came back that it would not be  
46 published, then I thought that at least we could  
47 make this information aware to CFIA.



Cross-exam by Mr. Taylor (CAN)

Cross-exam by Ms. Callan (BCPROV)

1 Q All right.

2 DR. KIBENGE: So that they would use that information  
3 in their own understanding of the results and what  
4 we were finding.

5 Q All right. Thank you.

6 MR. TAYLOR: Two final documents, Tabs 49 and 51, which  
7 are two lab assessment reports, one on Moncton,  
8 one on Atlantic Vet College I seek to mark as  
9 exhibits, Canada's Tabs 49 and 51. I don't need  
10 them on the screen, I'm out of time.

11 MS. PANCHUK: 49 will be Exhibit 2074, 51, Exhibit  
12 2075.

13

14 EXHIBIT 2074: Infectious Salmon Anaemia  
15 (ISA) Laboratory Assessment: NAAHLS  
16 Laboratory Global Fisheries Center  
17 Department of Fisheries and Oceans

18

19 EXHIBIT 2075: Infectious Salmon Anaemia  
20 (ISA) Laboratory Assessment: ISA OIE  
21 Reference Laboratory Atlantic Veterinary  
22 College

23

24 MR. TAYLOR: Thank you, panellists, for taking time to  
25 answer these, in particular, or as well, Dr.  
26 Nylund, I know it's late and you're far away so  
27 thank you very much.

28 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. Mr. Commissioner, there's  
29 one -- just to narrate for the record, Canada's  
30 Tab 35, which we referred to, has the number 2011,  
31 Exhibit 2011. Counsel for the Province, for the  
32 remaining participants, we've divided time, Mr.  
33 Commissioner, between today and tomorrow for  
34 cross-examination to ensure that all participants  
35 have opportunity to ask questions of the two  
36 witnesses who can't return tomorrow. That will  
37 make this fast turnaround today and then again  
38 tomorrow morning, but it does give everyone that  
39 opportunity. I have next, counsel for the  
40 Province, 15 minutes.

41 MS. CALLAN: Mr. Commissioner, Tara Callan, appearing  
42 on behalf of Her Majesty the Queen in Right of the  
43 Province of British Columbia.

44

45 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. CALLAN:

46

47 Q It's fair to say that there's a lot of chromosomal

1 DNA in the samples that have been tested?

2 DR. MILLER: Yes.

3 Q Okay. Now, Dr. Miller, you use a Fluidigm  
4 protocol where you run the PCR tests for 14 cycles  
5 with all of the primers for all of the various  
6 tests, then run it again with an individual primer  
7 set and probe for 40 cycles?

8 DR. MILLER: That's correct. The reason that Fluidigm  
9 requires that is because the volume of liquid in  
10 each well is only 10 nanolitres. In a typical PCR  
11 reaction, it's 10 to 15 microlitres so you have  
12 quite a large reduction in volume, and if you have  
13 a virus or another transcript of very low copy  
14 number, there's a very good chance that you will  
15 not have it in a 10-nanolitre volume.

16 Q If we could turn to Commission counsel document  
17 118? Is that the standard operating procedure for  
18 your Fluidigm protocol?

19 DR. MILLER: Yes, it is.

20 MS. CALLAN: If we could mark that as the next exhibit?

21 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2076.

22

23 EXHIBIT 2076: SOP FOR Fluidigm Real-Time PCR  
24 TaqMan Assay  
25

26 MS. CALLAN:

27 Q You'd agree that this is not the standard  
28 diagnostic methodology used for virus research?

29 DR. MILLER: Again, I have to iterate, we were doing  
30 research, we were not a diagnostic testing lab.  
31 We were doing research to find out if there were  
32 Orthomyxo-like sequences in any of our wild  
33 migrating sockeye salmon. At the same time, we  
34 were looking at 20 other pathogens.

35 Q Dr. Nylund, would you agree that this isn't  
36 standard methodology for virus research?

37 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, like Dr. Miller said, this is not  
38 standard for -- I mean, I've never been acquainted  
39 with this method before and it's a bit worrying  
40 the way they're doing it, but as I said, it could  
41 lead to false positives.

42 Q Would you agree that it's the equivalent of  
43 running the test for 54 cycles and could increase  
44 the chances of non-specific amplification?

45 DR. NYLUND: I think, especially that first stage where  
46 she does the pre-amplification with only the  
47 primers, they could attach to more or less random

- 1 RNA or DNA, causing a segment that later could  
2 become positive in the real-time PCR.
- 3 DR. MILLER: I just need to add that the concentration  
4 of the primers in the pre-amp is 1/20th of the  
5 concentration that anyone would use to amplify the  
6 product in a normal reaction. And if we're able  
7 to amplify the product and gain a sequence that  
8 matches the sequence of what you're trying to  
9 amplify, I really do not understand, because we  
10 don't have ISA in our lab and we're not an ISA  
11 testing lab, how one would get four primer sets  
12 that give you the correct sequence that is ISA-  
13 like or matches ISA using some random primers to  
14 sockeye salmon.
- 15 Q Now, I understand in the pre-amplification, the  
16 first amplification, that you're putting primers  
17 from a number of different viruses, such as IHN  
18 and VHSV at the same time as you're running the  
19 ISAV primers?
- 20 DR. MILLER: Yes. This is the protocol that is  
21 required for Fluidigm. I did not invent that  
22 protocol, but yes.
- 23 Q Would you agree that this contributes to non-  
24 specific replication and amplification, as well?
- 25 DR. MILLER: Not using TaqMan.
- 26 Q Dr. Nylund, what are your thoughts on this point?
- 27 DR. NYLUND: I think I already said that I think this  
28 could lead to unspecific amplification before you  
29 run the real-time PCR.
- 30 DR. MILLER: We have re-run samples that the Province  
31 has provided for other kinds of assays on the  
32 creative salmon fish and received exactly the same  
33 results that the Province had on those fish using  
34 the same system.
- 35 Q Now, when you actually went to sequence any of the  
36 samples that you tested, did you re-extract or did  
37 you use the same materials that were used in the  
38 first round of amplification in the Fluidigm  
39 system?
- 40 DR. MILLER: The samples used for sequencing had never  
41 been put into the Fluidigm system. They were  
42 fresh. They had never been used for TaqMan  
43 assays. But we did use the pre-amp material to do  
44 the regular PCR for sequencing.
- 45 Q Now, late last week, you received some test  
46 results from the Creative Salmon Jaundice Study on  
47 chinook. Now, these tests were interesting

1           because some of the samples from the study were  
2           healthy fish and some were jaundiced?  
3   DR. MILLER: That's correct. And I mean, we weren't  
4           really testing for ISA exclusively in those fish.  
5           We were testing, again, a battery of different  
6           pathogens.

7   Q       And these fish in particular were necropsied by  
8           Dr. Sonja Saksida, who's a veterinarian with  
9           experience in fish medicine, and histopathology  
10           was conducted by Dr. Gary Marty, who's a Board-  
11           certified veterinary pathologist on most of these  
12           fish so it's clear which fish were healthy and  
13           which ones were diseased?

14   DR. MILLER: Yes, it was.

15   Q       Okay. If we could go to Provincial Tab 14? Would  
16           you agree that those are Dr. Marty's  
17           histopathology results?

18   DR. MILLER: Yes, they are.

19   MS. CALLAN: Okay. If we could mark those as the next  
20           exhibit?

21   MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2077.

22

23                   EXHIBIT 2077: Histopathology results

24

25   MS. CALLAN:

26   Q       Now, your results were interesting because you  
27           didn't only have unhealthy fish testing positive  
28           for ISAV?

29   DR. MILLER: Yes, and I never suggested that ISAV was  
30           anything to do with this jaundice disease.

31   Q       Okay. And in fact, if we turn to provincial  
32           Tab 22, you'd agree that the positive ISAV PCR  
33           test results are as common in healthy fish as they  
34           are in sick fish?

35   DR. MILLER: Yes, I only saw this this morning, but  
36           yes, again, I never came forward and suggested  
37           there was any relationship.

38   MS. CALLAN: If we could mark that as the next exhibit?

39   MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2078.

40

41                   EXHIBIT 2078: Evidence that Jaundice  
42                   syndrome in farmed Chinook salmon is not  
43                   associated with positive PCR test results for  
44                   ISAV

45

46   MS. CALLAN:

47   Q       Now, when you also looked at your PCR tests, they

1           didn't have consistent positive results between  
2           segment 7 and segment 8, they were usually either  
3           positive for one of the tests or the other, but  
4           not for both?

5   DR. MILLER: Yes, we do not see a high degree of  
6           consistency between the two segments. I mean,  
7           there are samples that can test positive for three  
8           of the four primer sets that we work with, but in  
9           general, segment 7 picks up a lot more positives  
10          than segment 8 does.

11   Q       Okay. And these would be unexpected results if --

12   DR. MILLER: Not if you have sequence variation  
13           underneath the primers and probe in segment 8, I  
14           think it could be very easily explained.

15   Q       Okay.

16   MS. CALLAN: If we could turn to Commission counsel Tab  
17           56? And if we could highlight on case number  
18           2011-0855.

19   MR. LUNN: Sorry, I'm not seeing it. Do you have a row  
20           number for that?

21   MS. CALLAN: I don't, but it's page 2 of the printed  
22           copy so just scroll down a little bit. Yeah, it's  
23           the section that's highlighted in pink.

24   Q       Now, the Province also did ISAV testing on some of  
25           the same fish that you did and I put to you that  
26           the documents that are -- well, the entries that  
27           are in pink are the same fish that were submitted  
28           to you?

29   DR. MILLER: I'm assuming so, yes. I've never seen  
30           this document.

31   Q       Okay.

32   MS. CALLAN: If we could mark this as the next exhibit?

33   MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2079.

34  
35           EXHIBIT 2079: Excel spreadsheet entitled,  
36           "ISA testing January 2011 to present"  
37

38   MS. CALLAN: Okay.

39   Q       Now, when the Province tested them, they were  
40           negative on all of the OIE tests. Now, one test,  
41           conventional OIE reference 20 M1 gene Segment 8,  
42           yielded a band of similar size to the positive  
43           control?

44   DR. MILLER: I don't know. These aren't my data.

45   Q       Okay. Okay. Well, I put it to you that -- what  
46           occurred. If we could go to the end of the  
47           document, that will explain it a little better.

1           And it's right in the middle of the page with the  
2           same case number on it.

3       DR. MILLER: I can't -- I mean, this isn't -- I have no  
4           idea what this document is trying to suggest, but  
5           it's not my data so I've never seen it before.

6       Q       All right.

7       MS. CALLAN: If we could turn to provincial tab 18?

8       Q       Now, sequencing was also done on these studies and  
9           if you could look to this document, would you  
10          agree that the result from the sequencing is that  
11          there's no significant match to ISAV?

12      DR. MILLER: Again, I have no familiarity with this. I  
13          don't know if this is something done in the  
14          provincial lab, but it says so, but I have no way  
15          of gauging that one way or the other.

16      MS. CALLAN: If we could mark this as the next exhibit?

17      MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2080.

18

19                   EXHIBIT 2080: Molecular Diagnostics Sequence  
20                   Identification Summary

21

22      MS. CALLAN:

23      Q       Would you agree, however, that the document  
24           indicates that there is no significant match to  
25           ISAV?

26      DR. MILLER: I wouldn't agree to anything because I  
27          don't see any sequence data.

28      Q       If we could go to the next page that will have  
29           some more results? Okay.

30      DR. MILLER: I don't see this going anywhere. I mean,  
31          all the sequences that we identified and that we  
32          have sequenced from the ISA positives that we have  
33          in our lab have come between 95 to 100-percent  
34          similar to known ISA isolates. If there is  
35          something that the provincial lab picked up that  
36          was non-ISA, I have no familiarity with that.

37      Q       Okay. Now, I understand you've done some more  
38           infectability studies with respect to your  
39           Parvovirus in August?

40      DR. MILLER: Yeah. I'm not sure how that relates to  
41          ISA, but yes, we have.

42      Q       Oh, I'll get there, don't worry. So this is a  
43           non-specific test and it would have caught ISAV if  
44           the ISAV was infectible, as well?

45      DR. MILLER: Dr. Kyle Garver did some injection  
46          challenges on sockeye salmon with tissues that we  
47          had shown to be positive for Parvovirus. We also

1 attempted to use tissues that we identified as  
2 negative for Parvovirus, and then he used a  
3 control that was a buffer control that had no  
4 tissue sample from sockeye salmon, period. But it  
5 was an injection challenge.

6 Q So would you agree, then, that it would have  
7 picked up ISAV if it were there?

8 DR. MILLER: We've never tested those for ISAV.

9 Q Now, I understand that the Plarre ISA test, you're  
10 getting hits, but it's a very short sequence.  
11 When you exclude the primers and the probe, you're  
12 only actually measuring four base pairs?

13 DR. MILLER: We have four regions of ISA-8, one of  
14 which doesn't overlap with the other one at all.  
15 The Plarre ISA-8 primer sets amplify a region of  
16 ISA-8 that does not overlap with the Snow or the  
17 Christensen primer. So the Christensen and the  
18 Snow primers are highly overlapping. One of them  
19 is a much longer sequence than the other one. I  
20 believe one is 104 bases, one is 70 bases, and the  
21 one on the other end is about 60 bases. So again,  
22 it's multiple primer sets. Each read, I would  
23 agree, is a relatively short segment because  
24 that's how TaqMan assays are designed, but every  
25 single one of them identifies in that short region  
26 as ISA.

27 Q But you're not getting consistent hits between the  
28 tests so when --

29 DR. MILLER: It doesn't matter because the fact of the  
30 matter is if there is sequence variation in ISA-8  
31 that we don't know about, you don't know that  
32 you're always going to be able to amplify. So you  
33 really do need a full sequence of that segment in  
34 order to understand the dynamics of why some  
35 assays are working and other ones aren't. So in  
36 an ideal world, yes, if you develop an assay and  
37 you have a strain of ISA that you are trying to  
38 pick up, you should absolutely get the same  
39 results every time with each one of those assays.  
40 We don't have that situation here. We already  
41 show with ISA-7 that we have something that is  
42 divergent from any known strain. We don't know  
43 what the overall sequence is in ISA-8 because  
44 we're not picking it up as regularly as we are  
45 ISA-7. So yes, in an ideal world, if you have --  
46 you know you're looking for Strain X and you have  
47 three different assays for it, you should be able

1 to pick it up consistently with all three of  
2 those.

3 We have an unknown sequence here and we don't  
4 know what the underlying variation is.

5 Q So when you are testing it in any particular fish,  
6 you're not getting the ISA-8 segment test  
7 consistent across any one particular fish?

8 DR. MILLER: We can. We can get all three of those  
9 tests to work on a single fish. More often, we  
10 get two of the three to work.

11 Q Okay. And Dr. Nylund, one last question. Earlier  
12 on in Commission counsel's evidence, you mentioned  
13 an issue about stop codons. I was very interested  
14 in hearing it and I was hoping you could answer  
15 what your concerns were with respect to the stop  
16 codon issue.

17 DR. NYLUND: Yeah, well, if you look at that  
18 presentation by Miller, she has an alignment of  
19 the ISA-7 showing three fixed differences.  
20 Actually, if you look at that alignment, and I  
21 meant alignment because I have a lot of sequences  
22 in my lab that hasn't been published yet, there  
23 are seven differences in the space between the two  
24 primers and those seven differences cannot be  
25 found in Canadian or European ISA virus. But  
26 unfortunately, those differences also introduces a  
27 stop codon into this sequence, which means that  
28 it's not a functional sequence, it can't be coding  
29 for an ISA virus or another virus protein because  
30 you don't have stop codons in there. A stop codon  
31 means that it's the end of the sequence, coding  
32 sequence and this is not the end of the coding  
33 sequence for an ISA virus.

34 Q Thank you for answering that question.

35 DR. NYLUND: So that means that I find it hard to  
36 believe that this could be a functional sequence.  
37 I think this could be due to unspecific annealing  
38 of the primers that are picking up something else  
39 than actually virus.

40 MS. CALLAN: Thank you for your questions (sic).

41 MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, I have next counsel  
42 for the B.C. Salmon Farmers Association, with 15  
43 minutes.

44 MR. BLAIR: Mr. Commissioner, Alan Blair appearing for  
45 the B.C. Salmon Farmers Association as counsel and  
46 with me is my associate, Mr. Shane Hopkins-Utter.  
47 Mr. Lunn, could we please have the B.C. Salmon



1 Farmers Association Tab number 1?  
2

3 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. BLAIR:  
4

5 Q Members of the panel, on the screen you'll see a  
6 letter dated November the 25th this year. It's  
7 from my client's executive director, Mary Ellen  
8 Walling, and it's addressed to the Minister and it  
9 summarizes the meetings which occurred in recent  
10 times, in November, between the Canadian  
11 Aquaculture Alliance and DFO and others. And  
12 you'll see these questions are really for Ms.  
13 Gagné, and I suppose, Dr. Miller. You'll see here  
14 in this correspondence that there's an offer by my  
15 client to provide ongoing samples in real time, as  
16 well as pointing out that there's about 5,000  
17 samples of farmed salmon which have already been  
18 tested for ISA. Ms. Gagné, do you see that  
19 reference in the letter to the Minister?

20 MS. GAGNE: Sorry, I didn't hear that?

21 Q You see these? I've accurately summarized the  
22 letter to the Minister, have I?

23 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

24 MR. BLAIR: I wonder if we could have this marked as  
25 the next exhibit, please?

26 MS. PANCHUK: Exhibit 2081.  
27

28 EXHIBIT 2081: Letter to DFO from BCSFA dated  
29 November 25, 2011  
30

31 MR. BLAIR: Thank you.

32 Q Dr. Miller, earlier in your evidence, certainly  
33 this morning and somewhat less this afternoon, I  
34 had the impression from your responses to some of  
35 the questions put to you that my client was not  
36 cooperative in terms of providing samples to you.  
37 Firstly, it is true to say that if an industrial  
38 client like my own, or indeed, anybody, provide  
39 samples to DFO, DFO can sample them as they wish,  
40 correct? There's no control exerted over a sample  
41 once DFO has it?

42 DR. MILLER: Well, I mean, DFO is new to having these  
43 samples. I mean, it was under provincial  
44 authority before this year, but I would imagine  
45 that DFO does have authority over those samples  
46 once they collect them, yes.

47 Q So if you were not able to sample fish from farmed

- 1 operations, it's not because the salmon farmers  
2 stopped you, any samples that were within DFO's  
3 present control would be able to be sampled by  
4 DFO, including yourself, for anything, correct?
- 5 DR. MILLER: We had an agreement, a verbal agreement  
6 before I testified at the Cohen last time that  
7 they would work with me and provide samples from  
8 the farms that were not anything to do with the  
9 audit program, but that we would sample from their  
10 farms, basically, of their healthy fish.
- 11 Q And a series of meetings occurred both before you  
12 gave your evidence last time and as well as since  
13 you've been on the stand, correct?
- 14 DR. MILLER: We had one face-to-face meeting after the  
15 aquaculture wrapped up with the Cohen and it was  
16 my understanding, walking away from that meeting,  
17 that we were going to be working together and they  
18 would be providing samples. I wrote a proposal  
19 based on that meeting. I sent that proposal back  
20 to Mary Ellen Walling two days before it was due  
21 and said, "We need to go back and forth and iron  
22 some of this out." One of the things that had  
23 come up in our meeting was that they really wanted  
24 to know how long the virus had been here, this is  
25 the Parvovirus.
- 26 Q You know, Dr. Miller, I'm going to ask questions  
27 that are specific and I'm going to ask you to  
28 confine your answers because we only have a very  
29 short period of time. I'm going to propose to you  
30 that the industry proposed funding as part of the  
31 dialogue, correct?
- 32 DR. MILLER: They proposed funding only to look at  
33 sockeye salmon, not to look at industry samples,  
34 and said after we had that information and knew  
35 how long this had been here, then we could sit  
36 down again and talk about testing of their fish,  
37 if it had been here long enough that it predated  
38 the industry.
- 39 Q They commented to you that you had access to  
40 thousands of samples within DFO and proposed that  
41 a stepped approach occur where sampling for farmed  
42 salmon, wild salmon and spring and hatchery salmon  
43 could all be sampled next spring, and that was  
44 their proposal, and you rejected that proposal,  
45 correct?
- 46 DR. MILLER: There was a funding opportunity in DFO and  
47 we were going after that funding, as far as I was

- 1 concerned, to test aquaculture fish. And they  
2 proposed that I use that funding to test sockeye  
3 salmon instead. And so no, I did not feel that  
4 what they proposed was what we originally had  
5 talked about and what I had said that we were  
6 going to do in the Cohen Inquiry and I did feel  
7 that there was no need to move forward. I didn't  
8 need them to run sockeye salmon, I needed them to  
9 provide Atlantic salmon to test.
- 10 Q And they said they would in a stepped approach,  
11 correct?
- 12 DR. MILLER: They wanted a level of control over the  
13 data and the information that we have in sockeye  
14 salmon and I was not willing to give that level of  
15 control on our sockeye salmon when we have the  
16 samples, there are samples in our lab.
- 17 Q Which you could have tested?
- 18 DR. MILLER: We have tested.
- 19 Q And they were proposing that you test the samples  
20 that you have before they produce additional  
21 samples for farmed salmon, proposed funding for  
22 that, and proposed that hatchery salmon, wild  
23 salmon and farmed salmon all be tested and sampled  
24 next spring, and you rejected that proposal, yes  
25 or no?
- 26 DR. MILLER: I rejected the specific proposal to test  
27 sockeye salmon and have them as a collaborator on  
28 the testing of sockeye salmon.
- 29 Q Thank you. Dr. Nylund, thank you for staying  
30 awake. By my count, it's very late, or perhaps  
31 very early, I think. I have some questions for  
32 you, sir. Recognizing you've made a career out of  
33 studying ISA, and in particular, from a distance,  
34 you've been undoubtedly watching and listening and  
35 reading the sampling and testing methodology  
36 that's been used by these various separate  
37 Canadian labs, and I wonder if you could take a  
38 few moments, sir, and comment on your own gene  
39 bank that you have as a result of your extensive  
40 career in sampling in ISA and a critique, if you  
41 could, with respect to the some of the testing  
42 methodologies and sequencing work that have been  
43 done by any or all of the other panel members,  
44 please?
- 45 DR. NYLUND: Well, that's quite a large task to do and  
46 I would say that the methods used by most of these  
47 laboratories are well known and very reliable and

1 they will pick out most of the known ISA virus  
2 that you can find in the Atlantic and in Chile.  
3 But of course, they may not pick out any natural-  
4 occurring viruses in the Pacific. And if you look  
5 at all the viruses, for instance, the HSV virus,  
6 the Paramyxovirus and so on that you find in fish,  
7 you will find one type of strain in the Pacific  
8 and then another in the North Atlantic. And there  
9 may very well be a Pacific ISA virus that we have  
10 not yet detected and it could be very different  
11 from the North Atlantic ISA virus. But I think  
12 the method that they are using are quite good,  
13 except the one that has been used by Miller. I  
14 think that can more easily be picking out things  
15 that are not ISA virus, but that are more random  
16 RNA DNA in the sample. I think there's a danger  
17 of that, but then again, I have to say that I  
18 don't have any experience with that method, but  
19 intuitively, it sounds like it could be a problem  
20 the way it was designed.

21 Q There was reference to a term, "pre-  
22 amplification," I believe. Could you describe  
23 what pre-amplification is and where errors may  
24 creep in to using that, as Dr. Miller has  
25 described in her work?

26 DR. NYLUND: Well, ordinarily, in real-time PCR, you  
27 have three different primers or probes. And the  
28 chances that all of them should match at the same  
29 time, unless you have the target gene you're  
30 looking for, is very small. But if you remove the  
31 probe, then you only have two primers like an  
32 ordinary PCR, and you may have a match or a  
33 partial match with those two and they could  
34 produce products with different lengths, even  
35 though they may not be specifically ISA virus  
36 targets. And that could create a lot of strands  
37 where the primers match. So when you are using  
38 this product in the real-time PCR, you already  
39 have a match for the primers. You only need a  
40 partial match for the probe and then you will get  
41 the positive result. And that increases the  
42 chance that you may get the false positive, in my  
43 opinion.

44 And when she have sequenced the products,  
45 they are, of course, 100-percent similar to the  
46 primers and probes that have been used, except for  
47 the sequence of Segment 7, which is a sequence

1 with a stop code on it, which couldn't be correct  
2 if it was coding for a protein. So I think it's a  
3 bit worrying, that method, but then again, I don't  
4 have a lot of experience with it. But the other  
5 methods used by Kibenge and by Gagné seems quite  
6 okay and should be doing the job very well.

7 Q Dr. Nylund, in the process of getting some of  
8 these samples from Canada and testing for ISA, I  
9 think it's fair to say that you received the  
10 samples through Alex Morton and, in a sense, she  
11 was your client; is that correct?

12 DR. NYLUND: Well, I think she put the report on the  
13 Internet so she probably would admit it. And I'm  
14 going to say I have communicated with Alexander  
15 Morton and she said she was very happy when we had  
16 the results come out negative.

17 Q Well, I'm glad you're --

18 DR. NYLUND: So it's not, in my opinion, that she's  
19 looking for ISA virus and want to find ISA virus,  
20 but she want to find, in my opinion, the cause for  
21 the mortality, and she was afraid that the ISA  
22 virus could be the cause. But in my opinion, we  
23 haven't been able to document that the ISA virus  
24 has been cause for any mortality in natural  
25 population, not with the samples we looked at so  
26 far. So I think it was a good thing to send the  
27 samples to more than one lab, because then you  
28 have larger chances of controlling each other and  
29 you have a control between the laboratories.

30 Q And Dr. Nylund, it's fair to say that some of the  
31 samples that were sent to you through Alex Morton  
32 tested positive for some other important diseases,  
33 and those would be reportable diseases?

34 DR. NYLUND: Well, according to the list from Western  
35 Canada, of course, VHS and IHL, we are reportable  
36 diseases and we did find IHN virus in some of the  
37 samples.

38 Q So that --

39 DR. NYLUND: But of course, then, it's a very common  
40 virus in the Pacific side of Canada.

41 Q Yes, but technically, the IHN found in the samples  
42 provided to you would have been reportable by a  
43 Canadian citizen who was aware of that, correct?

44 DR. NYLUND: Yes, as far as I can see, yes.

45 Q Just to be clear, because you're from Norway, you  
46 don't have any obligation to report, correct?

47 DR. NYLUND: No, in Norway, we can't be -- as a

1 scientist, we can't be forced to report anything  
2 because you have the secrecy for scientists in  
3 Norway so we don't have to report anything.

4 Q I actually meant you --

5 DR. NYLUND: As long as it's science.

6 Q I actually meant you don't have any obligation to  
7 report into Canada because you're a scientist from  
8 a foreign country, correct?

9 DR. NYLUND: And certainly not to Canada.

10 Q Thank you. But Dr. Nylund, Alex Morton, being  
11 aware of those positive results from her samples,  
12 would have an obligation to report and you're  
13 unaware of any report being made, correct?

14 DR. NYLUND: Well, as far as I understood, I had a deal  
15 with Alexandra Morton that she would report these  
16 results to the authorities or I should just send  
17 the report directly to the authorities.

18 Q Did she indicate --

19 DR. NYLUND: But as far as I've seen, she made the  
20 reports available on the Internet so they have  
21 been, in a way, reported.

22 Q I suppose --

23 DR. NYLUND: I don't know if that's good enough for the  
24 Canadian government, but they certainly have been  
25 reported, as far as I can see.

26 Q I suppose it depends who reads the *New York Times*.

27 MR. BLAIR: Thank you, those are my questions.

28 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. Mr. Commissioner, I have  
29 counsel for the Aquaculture Coalition with 15  
30 minutes today. Thank you.

31 MR. McDADE: Thank you, Mr. Commissioner. My name is  
32 Gregory McDade. I'm counsel for Dr. Morton and  
33 the Aquaculture Coalition.

34

35 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. McDADE:

36

37 Q Dr. Miller, I want to move from the highly  
38 technical to the cover-up or the DFO reaction to  
39 some of these issues. You spoke in your evidence  
40 about the reaction from your superiors when you  
41 first discovered ISA, and in particular, a  
42 conversation you had with Stephen Stephen. Can  
43 you tell us about that conversation?

44 DR. MILLER: Well, up and to that point, I do not  
45 believe that Stephen Stephen was aware that we  
46 were conducting this research and so I think, you  
47 know, this was news to him on the 24th of

1 November, when we put that data forward. And I  
2 believe that he was not happen that Ottawa was  
3 unaware that we were doing this research and  
4 wanted to know, you know, who had advised us that  
5 we could be doing work on ISA.

6 Q He was angry at you?

7 DR. MILLER: Well, he's the head of the NAAHP program,  
8 and I'm not a NAAHP lab so those are the National  
9 Aquatic Animal Health labs, and I'm a molecular  
10 genetics lab and I have worked in the area of  
11 disease and host response for a number of years.  
12 I guess I have not -- well, I worked on IHN so I  
13 have worked on reportable diseases, but probably  
14 before CFIA was involved in reportable diseases.  
15 And I think unhappy with not being aware that I  
16 was doing this, yes.

17 Q Did he raise his voice at you?

18 DR. MILLER: I can't specifically recall if he raised  
19 his voice, but I think there were basically  
20 questions on whether random DFO scientists should  
21 be working on disease issues when they're not in  
22 the NAAHP problem.

23 Q Random DFO scientists, meaning the Pacific  
24 Biological Station Lab in Nanaimo?

25 DR. MILLER: I guess I would be within that, yes.

26 Q Did he tell you you weren't to do any more with  
27 ISA?

28 DR. MILLER: Not specifically. Basically, it was  
29 recognized that what I was doing was research, I  
30 was not trying to do testing and validation, I was  
31 simply doing research on a number of different  
32 pathogens, ISA or Orthomyxo virus being one of  
33 them.

34 Q Did he tell you you weren't to talk about ISA?

35 DR. MILLER: That I was not to talk? Well, I mean, I'm  
36 not really supposed to be talking publicly about  
37 much of this, anyway, but I don't recall a  
38 specific statement, you know, not to discuss ISA,  
39 but I think it's a given that I don't go and speak  
40 publicly about this.

41 Q You're under restrictions from speaking publicly  
42 about this?

43 DR. MILLER: Well, I don't think anyone in DFO is  
44 speaking publicly about this at the time.

45 Q Did you have a discussion with him at the time  
46 about whether it should even be called ISA? Did  
47 he want you to call it by something else?

- 1 DR. MILLER: Well, very definitely that discussion  
2 happened, and it happened before Stephen Stephen  
3 was there, as well, with the fish health group.  
4 You know, and you can -- and there's this  
5 discussion going on here, right? Is it just an  
6 Orthomyxo virus and can you really call it ISA?  
7 And so we discussed how ISA, as a disease, is  
8 defined by CFIA and under that definition, that it  
9 needs to be culturable and it needs to be  
10 validated with the assay used in the CFIA lab.  
11 This would not fit that definition of ISA. I  
12 contended that based on the sequence information,  
13 it does appear to be an ISA-like virus. Whether  
14 it causes ISA disease, or not, is a totally  
15 separate issue. So we had that conversation.
- 16 Q Can I suggest to you he told you you were not to  
17 report it to CFIA?
- 18 DR. MILLER: It's not my job to report to CFIA. I was  
19 told that it is his job to report to CFIA.
- 20 Q So you did have that discussion, he told you not  
21 to report it to CFIA?
- 22 DR. MILLER: He -- well, I was told that scientists do  
23 not report to CFIA, Stephen Stephen is the contact  
24 with CFIA.
- 25 Q Did you have any discussion about aquaculture and  
26 any implications for your findings around fish  
27 farms?
- 28 DR. MILLER: I didn't have any samples run from  
29 aquaculture at the time.
- 30 Q No, I'm asking about the conversation with Stephen  
31 Stephen. Did he raise that question with you?
- 32 DR. MILLER: He did not say anything specifically about  
33 aquaculture. He did say something about the  
34 repercussions of new diseases on wild fish and  
35 their price and exchange between countries, et  
36 cetera. There was no mention of aquaculture.
- 37 Q Are you under any other restrictions, or did he  
38 put you under any new restrictions as a result of  
39 your findings?
- 40 DR. MILLER: Not really directly. It was recognized  
41 that I was going to continue doing the research  
42 that I was doing, but I think that he wanted there  
43 to be some broader discussions about boundaries  
44 and about what kinds of pathogens we would be  
45 looking at.
- 46 Q Well, you say not really directly. What  
47 indirectly?



- 1 DR. MILLER: Nobody said that I could not continue on  
2 with my research, but I think that there was the  
3 recognition that this needs to be something that's  
4 discussed in the department in the future.
- 5 Q You're very concerned about the funding for your  
6 lab overall and your lab workers, I would think.  
7 Was there any discussion about your funding?
- 8 DR. MILLER: At that time, I don't believe there was a  
9 discussion about my funding. He is the head of  
10 the GRDI, which is one of the places that I do get  
11 funding out of from DFO. At the time that we had  
12 that conversation, I didn't have notification that  
13 I had funding from GRDI.
- 14 Q Are you under any restrictions around, say,  
15 sending out emails?
- 16 DR. MILLER: I think it's fairly recognized in the  
17 department that we weren't talking about ISA over  
18 email.
- 19 Q You weren't to talk about ISA over email?
- 20 DR. MILLER: Largely, no.
- 21 Q Let me ask you more generally, as a result of  
22 these findings of ISA, have you felt any pressure  
23 or adverse reaction from your other superiors?
- 24 DR. MILLER: I'm pretty alienated in the department at  
25 the moment so the end result of all of this is I'm  
26 not included in any conversations about any of  
27 this so once I reported this information on the  
28 24th, nobody in the department talked to me about  
29 disease or ISA after that.
- 30 Q Let me ask you about the 2004 paper that Molly  
31 Kibenge was involved in, that's been discussed.  
32 You had some involvement, as I understand it, in  
33 sequencing some of it?
- 34 DR. MILLER: Unfortunately, I personally didn't, and I  
35 didn't --
- 36 Q Your lab did?
- 37 DR. MILLER: -- I did not know that Molly -- once we  
38 talked about it, I did remember her being there,  
39 but I didn't know that we sequenced for her. It  
40 was only when my technical staff went back to our  
41 computers and found our archives because they  
42 recognized her name and found some sequences on  
43 our computer that we realized that we had worked  
44 with her.
- 45 Q And so as a result of doing that, you confirmed  
46 that her findings in 2004 had been sequenced as  
47 ISA?

1 DR. MILLER: The difficulty is we had sequences on our  
2 computer that came from her, but we did not know  
3 what she was sequencing at the time, whether those  
4 were sockeye salmon, whether those were sequences  
5 from East Coast fish, because I know she was doing  
6 work on ISA on the East Coast, as well. So all I  
7 could really say was we did sequencing for her and  
8 what we sequenced appeared to be ISA, but it  
9 didn't match directly exactly the sequences that  
10 we'd been obtaining.  
11 Q But it does appear now that the DFO knew in 2004  
12 that ISA was present in the Pacific?  
13 DR. MILLER: I don't know how much I want to weigh into  
14 that because I really had no involvement back  
15 then. So apparently, according to what I've  
16 heard, but I know no more than you do.  
17 Q Well, yes, but in your discussions with your  
18 superiors, say, Stewart Johnson or Simon Jones, or  
19 anyone else at PBS, did they confirm they were  
20 aware of these earlier findings?  
21 DR. MILLER: Well, first of all, Stewart Johnson and  
22 Simon Jones are not my superiors, but --  
23 A I'm sorry.  
24 DR. MILLER: -- but yes, Simon Jones was not involved  
25 in the meetings that I was in, but Stewart Johnson  
26 was there and he confirmed on the 24th that he  
27 knew about Molly Kibenge's work and wasn't sure  
28 whether there had ever been any sequencing, which  
29 is what spurred us to go back and look at our  
30 computers, to find out if there had been.  
31 MR. McDADE: Can I have Commission document number 58,  
32 Mr. Lunn?  
33 DR. MILLER: The 24th was the first time I'd ever heard  
34 of Molly Kibenge's work.  
35 MR. McDADE:  
36 Q And but as of the 24th, senior people in DFO were  
37 aware that the Pacific Biological Station in  
38 Nanaimo was finding ISA?  
39 DR. MILLER: By the 24th, they were aware of my work,  
40 yes.  
41 Q And so when statements were coming out from DFO  
42 after November 24th, and in particular, the  
43 statement from the Minister on December 2nd,  
44 saying they were not aware of any ISA, that would  
45 have been a surprise to you, wasn't it?  
46 DR. MILLER: Yes, it was, but nobody was speaking to me  
47 at that point.

- 1 Q So those statements --
- 2 MR. TAYLOR: It's also not an accurate quote of what
- 3 the Minister said.
- 4 MR. McDADE: Well, we'll come back to that with the
- 5 next panel.
- 6 Q Sorry, can I just -- Dr. Miller, you're aware of
- 7 the nature of Dr. Marty's testing for ISA over the
- 8 past eight years, or so?
- 9 DR. MILLER: I'm aware he's conducting testing and I'm
- 10 aware that it's his own in-house test.
- 11 Q Yes. And that's what the document on the screen
- 12 is is a reference, you'll see in the email at the
- 13 bottom of the page, as I understand it, it's a
- 14 test that was designed by his Masters student?
- 15 DR. MILLER: That's what he said.
- 16 Q And it's not the OIE standard test, is it, Ms.
- 17 Gagné?
- 18 MS. GAGNE: It's not, no. I remember myself having to
- 19 answer the question, my opinion of all the tests
- 20 that were running.
- 21 Q So it's quite clear it's a different test than
- 22 you've been running?
- 23 MS. GAGNE: It's a different test.
- 24 Q And it's not verified by any of the standard
- 25 literature?
- 26 MS. GAGNE: I don't know if they have in-house
- 27 validation data.
- 28 Q Right. So what we have is the 4,700 tests that we
- 29 heard so much about in the last hearing have all
- 30 been under a process that is not an approved
- 31 process by the OIE; is that right, or by your
- 32 organization?
- 33 MS. GAGNE: We're not approving assays for other labs.
- 34 That's not our business.
- 35 Q Well, Dr. Miller, what's your opinion about that
- 36 test? Is that going to have picked up ISA? It's
- 37 simply the wrong test, isn't it?
- 38 DR. MILLER: I don't know, I've never used this test so
- 39 I really wouldn't know. I don't believe that it
- 40 is published.
- 41 Q So it's a completely unverified -- to the best of
- 42 any of the knowledge of the three participants
- 43 here, there's no verification of that test at all?
- 44 DR. MILLER: I'm not aware of any.
- 45 Q Dr. Kibenge?
- 46 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, I'm not familiar with this test,
- 47 but I notice here that the target is

- 1 (indiscernible) PB1 gene, which is probably one of  
2 the largest genes in the virus and my thinking is  
3 that probably the copy numbers for this gene may  
4 not be as high as we see in segments 7 and 8. And  
5 just on that basis, I would expect this not to be  
6 as sensitive as segments 7 and 8.
- 7 Q We don't know today, though, whether this test  
8 that's been conducted in a B.C.-only version would  
9 have been picking up the ISA even if it had been  
10 there for the last seven or eight years; isn't  
11 that right, Dr. Miller?
- 12 DR. MILLER: I wouldn't know, no.
- 13 Q Dr. Miller, let me ask you a little bit about the  
14 Clayoquot Sound test from Creative Salmon. You  
15 found -- I understand that Creative Salmon was the  
16 one fish farm company that would cooperate with  
17 you?
- 18 DR. MILLER: Yes, they were, which is unfortunate, that  
19 the only result I have is from Creative Salmon  
20 because I think they are a very forward-thinking,  
21 cooperative and responsible company.
- 22 Q Yes. The fact that they were prepared to let you  
23 test their fish shows a certain amount of  
24 cooperation?
- 25 DR. MILLER: I actually -- I tested for general  
26 pathogens. I did not discuss with them ahead of  
27 time exactly what I was testing for there, but the  
28 project was about trying to find out if there was  
29 a virus that might be causing the jaundice  
30 disease, and so I felt that doing the general  
31 pathogen testing would at least screen out  
32 possibilities of known viruses and known other  
33 pathogens.
- 34 Q And you found over 20 percent of the fish you  
35 tested had ISA?
- 36 DR. MILLER: That was the same rate that we find in  
37 wild migrating sockeye salmon, as well.
- 38 Q But that was what percentage?
- 39 DR. MILLER: It was 25 percent.
- 40 Q 25 percent of the fish in that fish farm are  
41 testing positive for ISA under your test?
- 42 DR. MILLER: Yes, with similar CT values of what we see  
43 in wild migrating fish so they're high CTs so low  
44 copy number.
- 45 Q Did you find other viruses of note in their fish?
- 46 DR. MILLER: Yes, we did.
- 47 Q What?

- 1 DR. MILLER: We're still doing sequence confirmation of  
2 some of this and this is ongoing research and I'd  
3 rather not go into a lot of detail in what we did  
4 find in those fish, but ISA was not the one I was  
5 most interested in.
- 6 Q Did you find HSMI?
- 7 DR. MILLER: We did find fish positive for the  
8 pasendrial (phonetic) virus, which is thought to  
9 be causing HSMI.
- 10 Q Dr. Nylund, you know about HSMI in Norway, do you?
- 11 DR. NYLUND: Yes, I know quite a lot about it.
- 12 Q Were you aware that it had been found in Canada,  
13 on the West Coast?
- 14 DR. NYLUND: Not in Canada, but I know it has been  
15 found in Chile, who has been importing embryos  
16 from Europe.
- 17 Q And that's a significant disease of concern in  
18 fish farms in Norway?
- 19 DR. NYLUND: Yes, it gives up to 10 percent losses in  
20 detected farms and up to 100-percent morbidity.  
21 And it effects the muscle of the fish so it may  
22 reduce the quality of the fish.
- 23 Q And that's not been found, as far as I know, Dr.  
24 Miller, in any place to date?
- 25 DR. MILLER: We see positives for that in our sockeye  
26 salmon, as well.
- 27 Q You're beginning to see positives for HSMI in  
28 sockeye?
- 29 DR. MILLER: Not for HSMI, the disease, we see  
30 pasendrial virus in our wild migrating sockeye  
31 salmon.
- 32 Q And has that finding been disclosed publicly  
33 before today?
- 34 DR. MILLER: No, this is research in progress.
- 35 Q One last question for you, Dr. Miller. When you  
36 first became aware of these findings of ISA, did  
37 you go back and reassess the '07 and '08 smolts  
38 that had been the subject of your testimony around  
39 the MRS? Did you do any further testing on those  
40 fish?
- 41 DR. MILLER: Yes. Yes, we did, and we are -- one of  
42 the things that we're doing is looking for a  
43 differential that might explain the difference  
44 between 2007 and other years. The three  
45 differentials that we can see, and this is, again,  
46 based on a very small sample size, we have to be  
47 very careful with these data, but 2007 fish left

1 the Fraser River with the high incidence of a  
2 flava bacterium and it's pseudochromis, or  
3 something. It is a pathogenic strain of a flava  
4 bacterium that we haven't seen in other years.  
5 And when we sampled them in the marine  
6 environment, they had quite a high positive rate  
7 for the pasendrial virus that is possibly  
8 causative of HSMI. And they had, I believe -- I  
9 can't remember the exact percentage, but a  
10 relatively high percentage of ISA, as well.  
11 Q In comparison to the '08s?  
12 DR. MILLER: In comparison to other years, including  
13 '08s. '08s, there was -- in '08, I believe, if  
14 I'm correct, that -- I don't have the data in  
15 front of me right now, but that there were a fair  
16 number of Harrison fish that were positive in the  
17 fall for ISA, as well.  
18 Q So it does appear that the '07 smolts, which  
19 became the '09s, had a number of diseased-based  
20 factors that distinguished them from the later  
21 year?  
22 DR. MILLER: Yes, but again, we did have very small  
23 sample sizes, but yes, we -- I think that the  
24 biggest findings with those were the flava  
25 bacterium and the pasendrial virus.  
26 Q All right. And are these going to be reported to  
27 the Commission, these findings?  
28 DR. MILLER: They haven't been reported.  
29 Q All right. I just have a couple of more minutes  
30 and I've got another participant who's agreed to  
31 reduce its time.  
32 MR. MARTLAND: Yes, Mr. Commissioner, we have  
33 encouraged and allowed participants to trade time.  
34 There's some hand signals across the room. So Mr.  
35 McDade has received two five-minute contributions  
36 that I'm aware of. I've calibrated the time  
37 according to that.  
38 MR. McDADE: Okay. I don't think I should take the  
39 whole of that.  
40 Q Let me just, Dr. Nylund, you've been very patient  
41 through the day. A couple of questions for you.  
42 In the first set of samples you received, the set  
43 of 48 that came from the SFU testing, you tested a  
44 positive for fish number 36, I think you  
45 testified? Can you hear me, Dr. Nylund?  
46 MR. MARTLAND: In fact, I think the video link may be  
47 frozen because we have different images of him

1           doing different things so I wonder if I can  
2           suggest this. Mr. Commissioner, this may be a  
3           technical matter that requires a few minutes. Mr.  
4           McDade, I think, is in the home stretch, but  
5           perhaps this is an opportune time to move to the  
6           afternoon break and hopefully resolve that issue?  
7 MS. PANCHUK: The hearings will recess for 15 minutes.  
8           Please remain standing in place while the  
9           Commissioner exits the room. Thank you.

10  
11                           (PROCEEDINGS ADJOURNED FOR AFTERNOON RECESS)  
12                           (PROCEEDINGS RECONVENED)

13  
14 THE REGISTRAR: The hearing is now resumed.

15 MR. McDADE: Thank you, Mr. Commissioner. I've been  
16           reminded I should mark the document on the screen  
17           as the next exhibit.

18 THE REGISTRAR: Exhibit 2082.

19 MR. McDADE: Thank you.

20  
21                           EXHIBIT 2082: Email from Gary Marty dated  
22                           August 12, 2011 re ISAV PCR tests

23  
24 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. McDADE, continuing:

25  
26 MR. McDADE:

27 Q Dr. Nylund, you can hear me now?

28 DR. NYLUND: Yes.

29 Q The original 48 fish that you got from the Simon  
30 Fraser University batch, you found a positive in  
31 fish 36. That's correct, isn't it?

32 DR. NYLUND: That's correct, yeah.

33 Q And I understand that Dr. Kibenge also found a  
34 positive at fish 36.

35 DR. NYLUND: Yes.

36 Q And my question to either of you, really, but I'll  
37 address it to you first is what are the odds of  
38 finding a false positive in the very same fish out  
39 of a batch of 48 by two different labs?

40 DR. NYLUND: If I may answer that first, I would say  
41 the chances are very small, to tell the truth, but  
42 then again, the reason for finding this was that I  
43 repeated the real-time PCR on this sample several  
44 times, and so what I believe is when you look at  
45 Kibenge's result from fish 26 and 36, he gets  
46 different Ct values on the different assays. The  
47 difference between those Ct values suggests that

1 his findings are correct, because you find exactly  
2 the difference you would expect with the two  
3 assays he's been using. So, to be honest, I think  
4 that Kibenge's results on this are correct.

5 Unfortunately the material I looked at were  
6 so degenerated and so destroyed that it was  
7 impossible to reproduce any results at all, but we  
8 got one positive. But I -- since it's only one we  
9 -- positive and it was not possible to repeat, I  
10 wouldn't put too much into that. But I think that  
11 Kibenge's results are reliable, yeah.

12 Q But, Dr. Nylund, is it fair to say that it would  
13 be absolutely incorrect to refer to your finding  
14 in fish 36 as a negative?

15 DR. NYLUND: No, it's not a negative, it's a positive.

16 Q And the other question I have for you draws on  
17 your extensive experience in Norway, and that is  
18 with ISA. It's really -- can you explain to us  
19 how an avirulent strain or non-virulent strain  
20 present in the wild can mutate or evolve as a  
21 result of having concentrated populations that you  
22 see in fish farms?

23 DR. NYLUND: Well, I mean, if you look at evolutionary  
24 biology, in a fish farm where you have a large  
25 population density, many hosts, if you have  
26 mutation it has the opportunity to spread and  
27 multiply. In a wild population, which is very  
28 small, few individuals, such a mutation will be  
29 very fast lost in a wild population, while in a  
30 farm population it can multiply for several --  
31 yeah, for years, actually, depending on how the  
32 farms are run.

33 Q So if in fact ISA is present in a non-virulent  
34 strain in the wild in British Columbia, this adds  
35 to the risks that fish farms present?

36 DR. NYLUND: Well, we don't know exactly the virus in  
37 the wild, if it's a Pacific ISA virus or if it's a  
38 North Atlantic ISA virus, because I'm not yet  
39 convinced by the sequences we've seen so far.

40 But if it is a North Atlantic ISA virus, of  
41 course it can mutate into a pathogenic strain.

42 Q All right. Thank you, Dr. Nylund.

43 I'll just finish with one question to you,  
44 Dr. Miller. You talked about the difficulties you  
45 had in getting the provincial audit samples in  
46 order to be able to test those, and the degraded  
47 condition they came to you. Am I correct in



1 understanding that there were conditions put on  
2 your ability to get those audited fish and, in  
3 particular what I want to know, was one of those  
4 conditions that the province made you promise not  
5 to test for ISA if they gave you the fish?

6 DR. MILLER: ISA wasn't on the radar screen at that  
7 point, but we had decided -- material transfer  
8 agreement that specifically stipulated that these  
9 were only for testing for parvovirus and that  
10 those data and results were to be shared with the  
11 province and if published, would also be shared  
12 with the province.

13 MR. McDADE: All right. Those are my questions and my  
14 client just wants me to say again for the record,  
15 Dr. Miller, thank you for your courage in having  
16 done the testing you've done. Thank you.

17 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. We have next counsel for the  
18 Conservation Coalition with 15 minutes.

19 MS. CAMPBELL: Good afternoon. My name is Karen  
20 Campbell and I am counsel for the Conservation  
21 Coalition. I'm hear with my colleague Judah  
22 Harrison. The Conservation Coalition is a group  
23 of six non-governmental organizations and one  
24 individual who are concerned about the  
25 conservation of the species.

26  
27 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. CAMPBELL:

28  
29 MS. CAMPBELL:

30 Q Dr. Kibenge, we talked earlier today about the  
31 strains of ISA and how there are two major strains  
32 and that there is uncertainty about whether there  
33 may be more. Is that, simply put, a fair  
34 statement? If you had your microphone.

35 DR. KIBENGE: Yes, in general there are two genotypes  
36 of ISA that are known. There's the North American  
37 genotype and the European genotype. Within those  
38 two genotypes, there are several different strains  
39 of ISA.

40 MS. CAMPBELL: Okay. I'd like to turn to Conservation  
41 Coalition document number 1, and I'd like to ask  
42 that it be marked as an exhibit. The document is  
43 an email. I'll just see if I can work off the  
44 screen with people.

45 Q So the document is an email that is from Stephen  
46 Stephen to Brian Evans and it's a letter. In the  
47 second paragraph, it talks about -- and I'll just

1 read this to you.

2  
3 Based on molecular strain typing data from  
4 two "third party" laboratories --

5  
6 And they're referenced, the Charlottetown and the  
7 New Brunswick laboratories.

8  
9 -- it would appear that this ISAV is a new  
10 strain having a 9 amino acid deletion in the  
11 hemagglutinin protein.

12  
13 My question to you, Dr. Kibenge, is does this to  
14 you constitute a new strain, an emerging potential  
15 strain of ISA?

16 DR. KIBENGE: The strain referred to in that email is a  
17 true --

18 Q If I could just --

19 DR. KIBENGE: It's a true new strain. I sequenced it  
20 in my lab and we would verify that it's a North  
21 American isolate that had never been found  
22 anywhere in New Brunswick, the Bay of Fundy, where  
23 we had ISA for a few years.

24 Q Great.

25 MS. GAGNE: And may I add that we confirmed that  
26 strain.

27 Q And you have confirmed that strain. Thank you,  
28 Dr. Gagné.

29 There's also been some conversation about  
30 strains becoming virulent, and the notion that  
31 they mutate. Dr. Miller, you've indicated that  
32 the strain of ISA that you're detecting in B.C.  
33 may be avirulent; is that accurate?

34 DR. MILLER: We really have no data on that, but it is  
35 recognized that HPR0, which is a non-culturable  
36 ISA virus, is avirulent, but the lack of culture  
37 doesn't make something -- the lack of  
38 culturability doesn't actually, in itself, make  
39 something virulent or non-virulent. There's many  
40 viruses out there that are not culturable.

41 But the thought was that if this was  
42 something that wasn't culturable, maybe it is an  
43 HPR0-like, but we have no direct evidence of that.

44 Q Would it be correct to say that this is still a  
45 cause for concern and that there is a worry that  
46 it could, at some point, mutate into a more  
47 virulent form?

1 DR. MILLER: Well, you should probably ask the three  
2 virologists here, but I would say this is not  
3 something we should just simply drop.

4 Q Dr. Kibenge, can I ask for your thoughts on that?

5 DR. KIBENGE: In my opinion, I think we need a little  
6 bit more information on the sequence of this virus  
7 to be able to be definitive about what it could do  
8 or what could happen to it in terms of mutation,  
9 so (indiscernible).

10 Right now the only information we have, at  
11 least in terms of sequence, is the bits and pieces  
12 from Dr. Miller and also from Molly Kibenge as  
13 well. So I don't think there's enough information  
14 there for me to speculate on what would happen.

15 MS. CAMPBELL: Thank you. And I've just been reminded  
16 that Conservation Commission -- or counsel  
17 document number 1 be marked as an exhibit.

18 THE REGISTRAR: Exhibit 2083.

19

20 EXHIBIT 2083: Email from Stephen Stephen to  
21 Brian Evans dated November 27, 2009 re  
22 positive finding of ISAV  
23

24 MS. CAMPBELL: I'd like to turn to Commission counsel  
25 document number 42 which I believe is now an  
26 exhibit. I'm not sure that I got the exhibit  
27 number, so if it isn't an exhibit, I'd ask that it  
28 be marked as an exhibit. This document is the  
29 notes -- the Dr. Miller notes from the meetings  
30 that had occurred on November 18th and 24th.

31 MR. MARTLAND: Our note is 2055.

32 MS. CAMPBELL: Thank you.

33 Q In the middle of the second paragraph of that  
34 note, there is a reference to Gary Marty and some  
35 of the work that had been done by the province.  
36 If you just pull up the middle of that, you can  
37 see there it says [as read]:  
38

39 Gary Marty had previously provided this  
40 TaqMan assay to the Cohen Commission, but  
41 this is not the assay that he is applying in  
42 his lab.  
43

44 I'm wondering if I might ask Dr. Miller to comment  
45 on what that means?

46 DR. MILLER: Well, he had provided a document to the  
47 Commission on the assays that people use to detect

1 ISA, and the assay that we were applying was among  
2 the ones listed, but that was not the one that his  
3 lab was currently using, so basically as it says.  
4 That's about as much as I know about that.

5 Q And can you tell us how or why -- and we've talked  
6 about the fact that the Province has not detected  
7 ISA. Can you give us any indication as to how or  
8 why the Province has not detected ISA to date?  
9 For example, might it have to do with the fact  
10 that they would be using different primers?

11 DR. MILLER: Well, as you can see from our discussion  
12 here today that there's many different assays out  
13 there and we are getting some divergent results  
14 between labs with different assays, so it is  
15 possible that what he's using is not -- may have  
16 mutations or is not a direct match to the ISA-like  
17 virus that we have here.

18 MS. CAMPBELL: I'm just going to keep flipping on  
19 documents. This is a public document but I'm  
20 going to ask that we turn to it anyway. It is  
21 Conservation Coalition document number 15. It is  
22 a statement from the federal minister of Fisheries  
23 and Oceans on negative infectious salmon anaemia  
24 test results in British Columbia.

25 Q I'd like us to go down about halfway down the  
26 document. There's a paragraph that says [as  
27 read]:

28  
29 This reinforces --

30  
31 And it is the Minister's statement, and one of the  
32 statements is:

33  
34 This reinforces the regular testing conducted  
35 by federal and provincial officials. In  
36 recent years over 5,000 fresh properly  
37 collected and stored samples have been tested  
38 and there has never been a confirmed case of  
39 ISA.

40  
41 Dr. Miller, would you agree that the number of  
42 tests that have -- and in light of today's  
43 testimony, would you agree that the number of  
44 tests that have been conducted is meaningless if  
45 we don't know what the primer or the methodology  
46 was used for those tests?

47 DR. MILLER: One of the issues that I potentially have

1 with the way that the Province tests for various  
2 diseases is that they combine homogenates of  
3 multiple fish and multiple tissues in their  
4 testing. So if you had a single fish that was  
5 positive in one tissue and then you combined all  
6 of the RNA from six different fish and multiple  
7 different tissues into the same slurry and then  
8 tested that slurry, you're reducing your copy  
9 number of the pathogen considerably if you only  
10 have one tissue from one fish that was positive.

11 So I think that that method is somewhat  
12 flawed. It certainly decreases the cost of  
13 running the analysis, but -- so 5,000 samples, I  
14 believe - and you'd have to ask Gary Marty if this  
15 is correct - I believe is 5,000 different  
16 homogenates from farm fresh silver fish. That's  
17 not 5,000 fish, in other words.

18 Q So if we weren't testing for the right thing,  
19 we're not going to get the accurate result.

20 DR. MILLER: It is possible that what they really mean  
21 is 5,000 fish and that each of those homogenates  
22 counts for five fish. I don't know the answer to  
23 that.

24 But it seems like a lot of assays, but if you  
25 don't know that your assay picks up whatever  
26 variant is here, it's sort of meaningless. In my  
27 view, if you really wanted to do this properly,  
28 you would look at more than one segment of a virus  
29 to make sure that you were picking up -- that you  
30 weren't picking up false negatives.

31 Q I'd like to keep moving because time's tight.

32 MR. MARTLAND: That's fine, and this document is  
33 Exhibit 2004 that's on the screen, number 28 from  
34 Commission's list.

35 MS. CAMPBELL: And I'd like to go to Commission counsel  
36 document number 45, which I don't think has yet  
37 been entered as an exhibit. So this is an email  
38 from Laura Richards to Mark Saunders, and it  
39 describes a chain of emails between Kristi Miller  
40 and Mary-Ellen Walling, and I'd like to have that  
41 marked as an exhibit, please.

42 THE REGISTRAR: Exhibit 2084.

43  
44 EXHIBIT 2084: Email from Laura Richards to  
45 Mark Saunders dated October 4, 2011  
46  
47

1 MS. CAMPBELL:

2 Q So this email references a disagreement between  
3 you and Mary-Ellen Walling. One of the points  
4 that's in here is -- and I think you've spoken  
5 about this earlier -- is where you say you wanted  
6 samples from industry to test for parvovirus and  
7 industry removed that part of the project  
8 proposal; is that accurate?

9 DR. MILLER: Yes.

10 Q Do you often get samples from industry to do any  
11 testing you might do?

12 DR. MILLER: I probably will again, but I have worked  
13 with industry in the past on various issues. I've  
14 been involved in the development of molecular  
15 assays for pathogens. I worked on the development  
16 of the IHN quantitative PCR assay. I've worked on  
17 the development and quantitative assay for kudoa  
18 thyr sites, so I have worked with industry in terms  
19 of developing diagnostic assays for disease in the  
20 past.

21 Q And have they provided you samples of fish in  
22 addition to those that were provided by Creative  
23 Salmon?

24 DR. MILLER: In the past?

25 Q Yeah.

26 DR. MILLER: Yes.

27 Q And were the samples of consistent quality or did  
28 the quality vary over time and over the -- over  
29 companies?

30 DR. MILLER: I don't think that there are quality  
31 issues with the samples that we run. I should  
32 also say that my lab does a lot of genetic work  
33 with the various aquaculture companies. That's  
34 led by Ruth Withler in my lab, and we have a very  
35 good relationship with them in terms of tracking  
36 genetic brood stocks. So we do -- we do work with  
37 industry in my lab, but more recently with the  
38 disease stuff, it hasn't been in fruition (sic).

39 Q And how about getting samples from the province?  
40 Have you had any challenges in getting samples  
41 from the province at all?

42 DR. MILLER: Well, the only challenge was that the  
43 samples were too degraded by the time we got them,  
44 so we went through a series of discussions with  
45 the province and we -- they said that they would  
46 only transfer the samples with this material  
47 transfer agreement which we did sign, but did note

1 that it was very limited in what we were able to  
2 do with those samples.

3 But the biggest problem really was that the  
4 way that those samples were shipped and the way  
5 they came, the condition they came to my lab in.

6 Q And I'd actually like to ask, just a bit more  
7 broadly to take it up a notch, do you think that  
8 in terms of sample collection in the future, that  
9 it would be good for one entity to collect  
10 samples? I know that recommendations like this  
11 have been made elsewhere so, for example, an  
12 independent entity or DFO would be collecting  
13 samples directly.

14 DR. MILLER: I don't know that I have a huge comment on  
15 that, but I do think that it's very important,  
16 something that the province didn't do when they  
17 were in charge of the audit program, was keep the  
18 samples that were collected as an archive, so that  
19 anyone -- so that one could go back, and if new  
20 pathogens are discovered, one can go back and find  
21 out how long those things have been here. So for  
22 all of the years that the province has been  
23 involved, they do not keep tissue samples. They  
24 keep the histology slides, but not the tissue  
25 samples.

26 So I think DFO is taking a different view on  
27 that, that they do need to have archives of these  
28 tissue samples over time. But in terms of an  
29 independent body, I mean, I do trust DFO to  
30 collect the samples and if they're archived  
31 properly, they should be made available to look at  
32 in terms of emerging diseases in the future.

33 MS. CAMPBELL: In terms of the detection of the ISA  
34 virus, there's been a number of developments. And  
35 I'd like to turn to Conservation Coalition  
36 document number 18.

37 I changed my mind. I'd like to turn to  
38 document number 19, so it's the one right after  
39 document number 18. What this is, is a result of  
40 the detection of ISA in B.C. Two U.S. senators  
41 have submitted a bill to Congress that would  
42 address concerns about ISA on the west coast.  
43 This bill was submitted by -- I believe they were  
44 Washington and Alaska State senators. I'd like to  
45 scroll down to the research objectives which are  
46 quite far down, and I'd like to ask her if you --  
47 and I'd like to ask the panel if you agree or

1 disagree with these recommendations.

2 Q So some of these recommendation are that the bill  
3 is calling for coordinated research for a variety  
4 of named subject matters including the prevalence  
5 of ISA in farmed and wild salmon, the  
6 susceptibility by population or species, the  
7 management strategies to respond to an outbreak,  
8 and the role that fish farms might have played.

9 Dr. Kibenge, would you agree that research  
10 into these matters would be prudent?

11 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, in my view I think absolutely  
12 necessary.

13 Q Thank you. Dr. Gagné (sic), would you agree?

14 MS. GAGNE: I agree.

15 Q Thank you. Dr. Miller?

16 DR. MILLER: Yes.

17 Q And Dr. Nylund in Norway, would you agree as well,  
18 sir?

19 DR. NYLUND: I would agree that you need a lot of  
20 knowledge about diseases in wild populations and,  
21 of course, if you look at Norway and Canada, we  
22 know too little about natural occurring disease  
23 agents in wild populations.

24 But before you start looking at ISA virus in  
25 wild population, maybe you should find it in farm  
26 populations. If you want to find it in farm  
27 populations, you should probably start looking at  
28 the brood fish at stripping time, because in our  
29 experience, you will have 80 to 90 percent of a  
30 brood fish positive for ISA virus if you look at  
31 Atlantic salmon.

32 So if you have North Atlantic ISA virus in  
33 Western Canada, you should look at the brood fish.

34 MS. CAMPBELL: That is all of my time and all of my  
35 questions. Thank you.

36 MR. MARTLAND: I don't know if this document has been  
37 marked.

38 MS. CAMPBELL: Oh, my apologies.

39 MR. MARTLAND: Perhaps if that happens, and then I have  
40 Mr. Rosenbloom for Areas D and B with ten minutes  
41 next. Sorry, the exhibit number on that...?

42 MS. CAMPBELL: The exhibit number.

43 THE REGISTRAR: Exhibit 2085.

44 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you.

45 MS. CAMPBELL: Thank you.

46

47

EXHIBIT 2085: Document describing U.S.



1 Congressional amendment with recommendations  
2

3 MR. ROSENBLROOM: Good afternoon, witnesses. My name is  
4 Don Rosenbloom. I appear on behalf of Area B and  
5 Area D, and for those that are foreigners, those  
6 are -- that's a portion of the commercial fleet  
7 here on the west coast. The time right now is  
8 3:21. I have only ten minutes. The two witnesses  
9 that won't be here tomorrow that obviously I'm  
10 concentrating on -- and in fact my questions are  
11 solely directed at Dr. Miller.  
12

13 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ROSENBLROOM:  
14

15 Q Firstly, Dr. Miller, I want to feed on something  
16 that came out during Mr. McDade's cross-  
17 examination of you. You spoke of being alienated,  
18 you spoke of not being on speaking terms with  
19 members of your Department and superiors of your  
20 Department. I wonder if you could tell us what is  
21 your perception of the cause of this situation, of  
22 this rift? Is it because you took the initiative  
23 to carry out an investigation of ISA in your lab,  
24 or is it hat you received or obtained positive  
25 results?

26 DR. MILLER: I think it more speaks to that I'm working  
27 in the area of disease and fish health, and  
28 there's a -- that we are obtaining data quite  
29 quickly on wild populations on diseases that they  
30 may carry, and we're not the Fish Health Lab.

31 Q Have you sensed that your superiors are angry  
32 about the fact that you have obtained some  
33 positive results about ISA?

34 DR. MILLER: I have to be clear. I don't believe that  
35 all of my superiors are angry about this. I think  
36 that there's some issues about the Molecular  
37 Genetics Lab, which is my lab, and the Fish Health  
38 Lab's ability to work together. But, yeah, I  
39 don't really want to paint all managers as being  
40 angry about these results.

41 I don't think managers like surprises, and  
42 the one thing that I have been told is that we get  
43 data too fast, and just when they're trying to  
44 catch up with one thing that they're told that our  
45 data are showing, we come up with a whole bunch of  
46 more information. So the speed at with which --  
47 and this is just genomics. We have some very high

1 through-put technology and we can learn. I mean,  
2 we can run 30 pathogens in 200 fish in a day,  
3 quantitatively. And so there's a lot of power in  
4 the level of information one can get very quickly,  
5 and I'm learning that for managers, having new  
6 information all the time is not necessarily a good  
7 thing because they don't have time to adapt to  
8 that.

9 Q Would you not agree with me that some of your  
10 superiors would be unhappy that positive results  
11 would lead to an internationally bad reputation  
12 for Canada?

13 DR. MILLER: Oh, I think that there's some underlying  
14 issues with that, yes.

15 Q Yes. And to that point, tomorrow Mr. Stephen  
16 Stephen will be testifying, and in a will-say  
17 document that was provided to us that's not in  
18 evidence right now, the document says that [as  
19 read]:

20  
21 He may answer questions about what he told  
22 Dr. Miller about her testing fish samples for  
23 ISAV and what the consequences of her making  
24 a positive report of ISAV findings would be.  
25

26 My question to you is - Mr. McDade flirted with  
27 this issue and you gave a bit of a response - what  
28 did Mr. Stephen say to you were the consequences  
29 of you having come up with a positive finding of  
30 ISA?

31 DR. MILLER: Just to understand this, specifically what  
32 he talked to me about was that there was a policy  
33 in place about ISA that was developed between DFO  
34 and CFIA. Policy cannot be a moving target, so  
35 research could come up with new results of new  
36 orthomyxoviruses, but that the sentiment that I  
37 got was that research should not fog policy, so --  
38 but my take, as a scientist, is that research  
39 should inform policy, and if policy has to change  
40 based on new findings, then that's what it has to  
41 do. But I don't come from a manager's standpoint,  
42 I come from a scientist's standpoint.

43 Q Did you interpret his comments to you in any way  
44 that he was attempting to intimidate you, Dr.  
45 Miller?

46 DR. MILLER: I personally took a level of intimidation  
47 at the idea of my samples perhaps being taken

1 away. I don't know that he meant -- you know, I  
2 mean, it was said to me by a number of different  
3 individuals over again, and of course I did read  
4 about what happened to Rick Routledge's samples in  
5 his freezer in his graduate students' program when  
6 CFIA took away all those samples and they weren't  
7 able to continue with the research that they were  
8 doing.

9 Of course, I look at my own program and I  
10 think I have a lot to lose here if CFIA decided to  
11 sweep in and take all my samples. I've got  
12 thousands of samples and a very big program in  
13 jeopardy, so whether Stephen Stephens (sic) meant  
14 that or not, I certainly have been very concerned  
15 about that.

16 Q Did he say anything in terms of how positive  
17 findings might be consequential in terms of our  
18 relations with the Americans?

19 DR. MILLER: I think he just intimated that I, as a  
20 scientist, would not understand the complexities  
21 of these issues and that, as a scientist, I should  
22 not be undertaking research on something if I  
23 didn't understand the ramifications of what the  
24 results could do.

25 Q And you took that as being intimidation, did you  
26 not?

27 DR. MILLER: Some level of intimidation.

28 Q Thank you. My last area of examination relates to  
29 this. How is the public to take what we are  
30 hearing today in terms on -- on a non-scientific  
31 level. We have heard that there are some positive  
32 findings of ISA. We hear from Dr. Kibenge, we  
33 hear from yourself, and we hear from Norway.  
34 Assuming the worst scenario here for a moment,  
35 where does all this take us?

36 If indeed it is determined that the virus in  
37 question can be isolated, can be sequenced and  
38 cultured, and if indeed it is determined that it  
39 can mutate into a pathogenic strain, what are the  
40 consequences here in British Columbia if indeed  
41 that is the situation? My question to you, Dr.  
42 Miller?

43 DR. MILLER: Well, that's a lot of if's. I don't even  
44 know where to go with that. Personally, I think  
45 we do have to be concerned and we certainly have  
46 to look at this. I don't think ISA is the only  
47 pathogen out there that we need to be concerned

1 with.

2 But it really would depend if it mutates to  
3 something that causes mass mortality in wild fish,  
4 because that's my main focus, and I don't believe  
5 that we have any indications to date that show  
6 that. But yet we haven't done enough research to  
7 know.

8 Q Well, I have two or three minutes left.

9 Basically, the reasons why you feel this is  
10 important work, the reasons why obviously Dr.  
11 Morton has sent samples off for testing to  
12 laboratories, and I would like to have explained  
13 to this Commission and to the public, why is there  
14 this great interest in isolating this virus  
15 through lab analysis and, indeed, why this could  
16 take us to the next stages of culturing and indeed  
17 the possibility of pathogenic consequences?

18 DR. MILLER: Well, again, I don't think that this virus  
19 is the only one that we need to be focused on.  
20 However, I think that it is recognized by a lot of  
21 experts that viruses do carry the potential, some  
22 viruses, to cause the level of devastation that  
23 we're seeing on our wild stocks, and we just need  
24 to know whether or not that could be a mechanism  
25 that is undermining the performance and lowering  
26 the productivity of our wild stocks.

27 I came away from the last round with the Fish  
28 Health really quite dismayed by the thought that  
29 we simply can't study wild fish, and the lack of  
30 culturability of so many of the pathogens - this  
31 particular strain of this one possibly being one -  
32 and by the sort of flippant dismissal of pathogens  
33 that we don't know exist in our wild salmon yet.  
34 So I think we really do need to get a fundamental  
35 baseline of what viruses and what other pathogens  
36 these fish carry and what their potential to cause  
37 epidemic levels of disease are.

38 So there's a lot of speculation about ISA  
39 here, and again, we don't have those data but if  
40 ISA have a virulence that they see in Norway were  
41 to come here and be virulent in our wild salmon,  
42 that would be a disaster.

43 MR. ROSENBLOOM: Thank you very much. I have no  
44 further questions.

45 MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, next I have counsel  
46 for the First Nations Coalition with 15 minutes.

47 MS. REEVES: Good afternoon, Mr. Commissioner. Crystal

1 Reeves with the First Nations Coalition and, with  
2 me, my co-counsel, Leah Pence. Just for the  
3 witnesses, the First Nations Coalition is a broad  
4 range of First Nations in British Columbia,  
5 including the First Nations Fisheries Council, the  
6 Council of Haida Nation, First Nations up and down  
7 the Fraser River as well as some First Nations on  
8 Vancouver Island.  
9

10 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. REEVES:  
11

12 Q My first set of questions will go to you, Dr.  
13 Miller, and if we could have Exhibit 2052 brought  
14 up, please, and to page 5.

15 Earlier today you spoke, Dr. Miller, about  
16 the work of your post-doctoral student, Dr. Brad  
17 Davis. We won't go into the details again of  
18 that, but at the last page, just the very last  
19 paragraph is -- he says that:  
20

21 What we can take [away] from these analyses  
22 is that salmon infected with the BC...ISAV  
23 oxymythoxin (sic) virus are [is] responding  
24 quite strongly...in a manner that is  
25 [remains] similar to responses to influenza  
26 viruses in mammals. Therefore, we cannot at  
27 this point assume that this virus does not  
28 cause disease in these fish. Follow up  
29 controlled laboratory challenge work is  
30 warranted.  
31

32 I'm just wondering if you could comment on what  
33 further work you're hoping to do in the lab to  
34 confirm some of these results?

35 DR. MILLER: Well, again, I'm not a virologist so I  
36 don't do the follow-up laboratory challenges.  
37 That would be the virologists in the lab to do  
38 that.

39 But clearly one needs to try to isolate this.  
40 I mean, culture might be very difficult. I think  
41 something that didn't come up previously is ISA  
42 took something like eight years to culture out of  
43 Norway. I mean it wasn't culturable in the  
44 beginning either, the strains that are in Europe,  
45 and it took the development of a special cell line  
46 to be able to culture it.  
47

So maybe some efforts to try to culture what

1 we have here are warranted, because once you have  
2 a culture, it's much easier to do very controlled  
3 laboratory challenges. Otherwise you are stuck  
4 with having to just take positive tissue and that  
5 tissue could have other viruses or other pathogens  
6 in it, and it's not the ideal source of challenge  
7 material.

8 But, really, these guys are better people to  
9 speak to about what kind of challenge work one  
10 would design in association with this. I'm really  
11 the molecular biologist who does the molecular  
12 part of things.

13 Q Right. But do you have concerns, given what we've  
14 heard today, that this challenge work might not  
15 actually go forward or might take place given sort  
16 of the -- I guess you could say the transparency  
17 issues that we've heard about today?

18 DR. MILLER: Well, I can say there's been reluctance to  
19 do the challenge work on the parvovirus that I've  
20 discovered. But I think with these proceedings, I  
21 think that there will be enough inertia (sic)  
22 behind this, that this will be done.

23 Q Okay. Thank you. My next set of questions is for  
24 Dr. Gagné -- or Ms. Gagné, sorry. I heard you say  
25 this morning that your diagnostic lab only tests  
26 for known viruses and not the unknowns. Did I get  
27 that correct? Is that a proper characterization  
28 of what you said?

29 MS. GAGNE: Unknown viruses in the sense that the way  
30 the real-time assays work, you target something,  
31 you look for something. We're not able to have an  
32 assay that looks for any other -- any known or  
33 unknown viruses out there.

34 Q And so as you're moving forward, I guess my  
35 question is there was a differentiation made  
36 between research labs and diagnostic labs and you  
37 are being a combination of a research lab and a  
38 diagnostic lab. If a research lab is to, I guess,  
39 find novel viruses in the future, at what point  
40 does you (sic), as a diagnostic lab, engage with  
41 those tests if you're not working with unknown  
42 assays?

43 MS. GAGNE: It's written in our documents that we  
44 adapt, we evolve. Some years ago we didn't know  
45 about some of the strains that we know now, and  
46 assays have changed over time to adapt when new  
47 knowledge appear, so if there's a new knowledge

1           that warrants that we have to revisit the assays  
2           that are in use, we will. There's no question  
3           about that.

4           Q     And so is the new information that Dr. Miller and  
5           Dr. Kibenge, both of them, and Dr. Nylund, is  
6           something that would, I guess, move that forward  
7           then? Would you reconsider?

8           MS. GAGNE: At this stage, I have not yet seen anything  
9           that shows this assay we're using is not able to  
10          pick ISA as we know it, and I think it was said  
11          earlier today we have shown on the sequences that  
12          have been found in PBS lab that the reversing  
13          probe are matching, and we're probably going soon  
14          enough to know if there's a match also on the  
15          fourth primer which is the last piece missing of  
16          this information, but at this stage, there is, up  
17          to now, no indication that it's not working.

18          Q     Thank you. My next question is given the  
19          explanations we heard today about the possibility  
20          of viruses mutating, particularly perhaps in wild  
21          fish, how will a diagnostic lab such as yours meet  
22          the challenges of mutations and viruses? Do you  
23          have protocols in place for that?

24          MS. GAGNE: There's a list of viruses or diseases that  
25          are regulated in the sense that we look for them  
26          because they are of a concern for import and  
27          export, for example, so the decisions for the  
28          virus tests that we have to do, doesn't rely  
29          solely on my shoulders. It's based on, like I  
30          said, import/export, presence of viruses or  
31          absence of viruses in other regions, zones or  
32          other countries, so it's a more complex question  
33          to answer that just there.

34          Q     Okay. Thank you. I'd like to move now to Exhibit  
35          2004. This was a statement from the federal  
36          Ministry of Fisheries and Oceans Canada, and in  
37          the middle of this statement -- I'll maybe just  
38          read it out:

39  
40                   After Canada's reputation has needlessly been  
41                   put at risk over the past several week[s]  
42                   because of speculation and unfounded science,  
43                   additional in-depth, conclusive tests, using  
44                   proper and internationally recognized  
45                   procedures, are now complete and we can  
46                   confirm that there has never been a confirmed  
47                   case of ISA in BC salmon, wild or farmed.

1  
2 Dr. Kibenge, do you -- how did you interpret this  
3 statement? Are you aware of this statement?  
4 DR. KIBENGE: Yeah, I'm aware of (indiscernible - no  
5 microphone).  
6 Q Could you --  
7 DR. KIBENGE: Sorry. Yes, I'm aware of this statement  
8 and I've read it several times. My thinking here  
9 is that I don't feel it was directed to my work,  
10 because I -- this is not the way I see what we do.  
11 Q Mm-hmm.  
12 DR. KIBENGE: So I couldn't identify with it.  
13 Q And so you feel that your science is both valid  
14 and founded on proper techniques?  
15 DR. KIBENGE: Oh, of course. Definitely.  
16 Q Dr. Miller, do you have any thoughts about this  
17 statement?  
18 DR. MILLER: Well, if you notice, it says "no confirmed  
19 case of ISA", not ISAV. So again, it could be a  
20 play on words here. There's no confirmed case of  
21 ISA as a disease in B.C. and I would say that  
22 that's still true. But if one were to read it as  
23 ISA virus, it may not be completely accurate.  
24 Q Thank you. Did you feel that this statement was a  
25 criticism at all towards your work that you had  
26 been doing?  
27 DR. MILLER: I guess the short answer would be yes, but  
28 I was a bit surprised when I saw this. Again, I  
29 was not really in the loop so...  
30 MS. REEVES: Thank you. If I could go to First Nations  
31 Coalition Tab 13. I don't believe it's an  
32 exhibit. I'm not sure if it's up on the screen.  
33 Sorry, I have the wrong -- it's actually Exhibit  
34 2011, sorry. If we could go to page 5? I believe  
35 it's a multi-page -- that's all right. I'll move  
36 on to my next question, thanks. Perhaps it's  
37 Exhibit 2000. Yeah, that's the right exhibit. If  
38 we could go to page 5.  
39 Q Doctor -- or, sorry, Ms. Gagné, just at the bottom  
40 of that page, it talks about the accreditation or  
41 certification status of the laboratory and this is  
42 referencing your laboratory. I'm just wondering  
43 what is the OIE quality standard? Is that a  
44 standard that your lab could reach?  
45 MS. GAGNE: I'm not sure about this, and I'm not sure  
46 that ISO 17025 is inclusive of the OIE standards  
47 in the sense that if you have reached 17025 you



1 are equally as competent as the OIE quality  
2 standards. I prefer to differ (sic), I don't  
3 know.

4 Q Okay. And then the other point there is that it  
5 says that preparation for ISO 17025 started in  
6 2005, and no accreditation as of November 2011,  
7 the tentative date for accreditation for your lab  
8 is early 2017; is that correct?

9 MS. GAGNE: This date has moved a lot -- has changed a  
10 lot of times. It takes -- our group, itself, we  
11 are probably in a better position than the other  
12 sections regarding accreditation, but there's also  
13 right now implementation of a laboratory  
14 information management system, like a computer  
15 system to manage everything, so all this work is  
16 going to delay the final implementation date.

17 Q Right. So you're saying, though, it's not going  
18 to take till 2017, or...?

19 MS. GAGNE: It's not a date set in stone. There's no  
20 date right now set in stone. If we're ready  
21 before that, we will go for it before that. It  
22 depends.

23 Q Right. And so if you haven't reached  
24 accreditation, what does that mean for your lab in  
25 terms of what you're allowed to do or can do?

26 MS. GAGNE: I don't think it allows us -- it doesn't  
27 allow us to do things, it's just that we are  
28 running as if we are ISO accredited. We have  
29 internal audits, for example, but we didn't have  
30 the external auditor coming in the lab and telling  
31 us -- like doing the audits himself and telling  
32 us, yes, you are ready to receive the certificate  
33 that is going to tell you are accredited.

34 Q Okay. And if you could just turn to page 19, I  
35 understand that this validation that was done, you  
36 did in concert with several other labs in Canada;  
37 is that right?

38 MS. GAGNE: Yes.

39 Q And how were these labs chosen?

40 MS. GAGNE: They were -- RPC, we had already  
41 collaborations with them. We had worked with this  
42 lab on different projects in the past, and we knew  
43 they were -- they are a private lab and they are  
44 running their own assays, so we were confident in  
45 their capacity of running real-time PCRs and PCR  
46 assays in general.

47 The Department of Aquaculture, they were

1 interested in running assays themselves, so we  
2 included them in the -- they did it for free. We  
3 included them in the process.

4 Q Did you ever approach Dr. Kibenge's lab to be a  
5 part of this study?

6 MS. GAGNE: We -- no, and I must admit that I kind of  
7 didn't think about that. This project was run in  
8 collaboration with people at AVC, and somehow it  
9 -- it was never brought up.

10 Q Is that something that you would consider for the  
11 future, given Dr. Kibenge's expertise in ISA in  
12 Canada?

13 MS. GAGNE: Yes, probably. It's just at the time the  
14 group at AVC running -- we were working with the  
15 epidemiology group, and now that you mention it,  
16 they never themselves -- it's not that we excluded  
17 anyone. They never suggested to include the lab  
18 of Dr. Kibenge.

19 Q Now, I understand that CFIA, in putting together  
20 the national Aquatic Animal Health program is  
21 looking at other labs to participate. Do you know  
22 if -- you may not know this, but do you know if  
23 Dr. Kibenge's lab or other labs have been  
24 approached to be part of that network of labs?

25 MS. GAGNE: This is not discussions that are done at my  
26 level and I'm not privy to all the details, but I  
27 think that that's the intent at some point, that  
28 other labs will be able to run assays and -- yes,  
29 so I don't see at the moment that any lab is  
30 excluded from the process if they're interested.

31 But how it's going to be rolled out, this  
32 program, I don't know, and we're still a bit far  
33 from that.

34 MS. REEVES: I think those are all my questions. Thank  
35 you.

36 MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, counsel for the Sto:lo  
37 and Cheam is the last participant setting aside, I  
38 think, Canada had asked a few minutes of time for  
39 re-examination in relation to the witnesses - the  
40 one witness of Canada's, that is - who can't  
41 return after today. So counsel for the Sto:lo and  
42 Cheam at ten minutes, now.

43 MS. SCHABUS: Mr. Commissioner, Nicole Schabus.

44

45 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. SCHABUS:

46

47 Q Panellists, if I may ask you some questions, and

1 starting off, I'm going to focus on the two  
2 panellists who are only here today, I believe  
3 mainly Dr. Miller.

4 I think, Dr. Miller, it's fair to say that in  
5 your research, you are generally taking a  
6 different approach from the fish-off (sic) people  
7 who will test when told so or engage in testing.  
8 Your approach, the way I've seen it, is you start  
9 off with a research question or an observation of  
10 a certain phenomenon. Initially was early entry  
11 of the late-run sockeye.

12 I think more recently you've been looking at  
13 an overall fish health issue that you've been  
14 noticing on the basis of your genomics research,  
15 and we've already heard from you in the disease  
16 hearings regarding that, and you set out and try  
17 to find the cause and then gather as much  
18 information as possible so to make an informed  
19 decision on the basis of it. Is that a fair  
20 description of the approach you follow in your  
21 research?

22 DR. MILLER: Yes, I believe that is fair.

23 Q And one of the things that you found when, let's  
24 say, the ISA virus issue became infectious (sic),  
25 is your sequencing showed that there is also  
26 effects and you're seeing a response in the host,  
27 so that is a significant issue that should be  
28 taken into account when you're looking at overall  
29 fish health issues.

30 DR. MILLER: My view is that I recognize that we can't  
31 -- it's very difficult to study disease 'cause we  
32 don't see wild fish die. If we can not only  
33 understand what pathogens that wild fish are  
34 exposed to and are carrying as they're migrating,  
35 look at the loads of those pathogens, and then  
36 look at the degree of the host response that they  
37 have to those pathogens, it's one way that one  
38 might be able to rank which, among the various  
39 pathogens, they carry might be causing harm. So  
40 that is the approach we're taking.

41 I only show the data for ISA. We've done  
42 this with other pathogens as well. It is a novel  
43 approach. We do a lot of development of novel  
44 approaches. Really, it's just a way -- if we  
45 survey 30 pathogens and we find that there are 12  
46 that we're seeing repeatedly and seven of those we  
47 see with very high loads, we go to the genomics

1 and we say, okay, among those seven, which ones  
2 are the salmon responding to the most strongly?  
3 That is a way to suggest which ones we should be  
4 following up with more work on.

5 Q And you're also seeing it in the overall context  
6 of stresses that these fish are encountering. We  
7 were talking about temperatures, but obviously  
8 pathogens are something you actually didn't start  
9 out studying, but your genomics research led you  
10 there.

11 DR. MILLER: Yes, and we have now a very valuable  
12 resource in over 3,000 arrays that have been run  
13 on migrating fish over multiple years and multiple  
14 species that we can go back to and start asking  
15 these kind of questions. We call it retrospective  
16 genomics. So we didn't start out with this as an  
17 idea, but we gain new information about those same  
18 very fish that we ran, and retrospectively we can  
19 go back and analyze our microarray data.

20 Q And looking at it from my clients and from a First  
21 Nations perspective, it's actually a similar  
22 approach, that they look at overall issues that  
23 are going with the fish. They're seeing the --  
24 they start off with an observation, they are  
25 realizing there's something wrong with the stocks;  
26 for example, Cultus stocks are not recovering,  
27 although we are doing a lot of work on this and  
28 they want to get to the bottom of it.

29 I understand First Nations have been  
30 collaborating with you in your research, right,  
31 and you found that to be very valuable, correct?

32 DR. MILLER: Yes. They've collaborated in some of  
33 social sciences.

34 Q And they would also be ready to share samples with  
35 you and have them tested for all the diseases.  
36 You've never been told they wouldn't, right?

37 DR. MILLER: We work a lot with First Nations in our  
38 lab in terms of stock ID, and I would imagine that  
39 that would carry through with some of the disease  
40 work as well.

41 Q But currently you would not be able to share any  
42 of your findings with them if you had disease-  
43 related findings?

44 DR. MILLER: I don't know that that's the case. I  
45 would certainly -- when I work with people, I do  
46 certainly try to have a relationship where  
47 information is shares both ways.

- 1 Q But are you currently in a position, with the  
2 directions that you're under, to actually share  
3 those research results?
- 4 DR. MILLER: Apparently not if it's a reportable  
5 disease. The reportable disease would have to go  
6 to the CFIA before it could be reported to other  
7 people.
- 8 Q But you agree with the importance of working with  
9 First Nations doing research with them and sharing  
10 information as a basis of decision-making.
- 11 DR. MILLER: I absolutely do, because they are actually  
12 on the ground and they are seeking the salmon in  
13 their natural environment. If we -- like, for  
14 instance, with the jaundice work that we're doing  
15 with Creative Salmon, when some of this came out  
16 in the Cohen, there was a surge of people finding  
17 these yellow fish out in streams throughout  
18 British Columbia. Having those people on the  
19 ground making those observations is  
20 extraordinarily value.
- 21 Q And, for example, if you got an email now from an  
22 aboriginal fisheries manager saying, look, in  
23 light of everything that we are hearing about ISA  
24 virus, should we get samples to you, you wouldn't  
25 actively discourage them from sending samples and  
26 saying, you know, this is not really an issue?
- 27 DR. MILLER: I've been pretty open about receiving  
28 those kind of samples.
- 29 Q Now, you sat through the Cohen Commission disease  
30 hearings, not just the day you were a witness, or  
31 the days, but also when, let's call it, the  
32 traditional pathologist, fish health people were  
33 testifying before you.
- 34 DR. MILLER: I'm sorry, what was your question?
- 35 Q Sorry, you sat through the Cohen Commission  
36 hearings on disease for the full set of hearings.  
37 There was a first panel that I would call the more  
38 traditional fish health people or fish  
39 pathologists, and you heard their testimony,  
40 right?
- 41 DR. MILLER: Yes, I did. I sat in on --
- 42 Q And that's what you were referring to when you  
43 were saying it was a little -- it was really  
44 concerning to see that they actually don't have a  
45 real good grip on assessing disease and dealing  
46 with disease when it comes to wild stocks, right?
- 47 DR. MILLER: That's what I came away with, yes.

- 1 Q And everybody in that panel actually agreed that  
2 it was important to do integrated fish health  
3 research in the first panel that came before you.
- 4 DR. MILLER: Yes. Yes, absolutely.
- 5 Q Yet they didn't really have anything much to  
6 suggest how they would do it with their  
7 traditional methods, right?
- 8 DR. MILLER: That was again my feeling, and yeah, very  
9 much so, yes.
- 10 Q And we had that conversation at the end. That's  
11 actually what you're trying to do with your  
12 genomics research. And while you're being modest  
13 in saying that you can obtain data quickly, but  
14 actually the reason why you are able to do that  
15 now is because you actually already collected a  
16 lot of data and you have so many datasets in your  
17 genomic research going back decades by now.
- 18 DR. MILLER: We have a very good resource available to  
19 us now, certainly, in our lab with our genomics.
- 20 Q So your lab is probably in the best position, just  
21 has a head start, because of that basis -- that  
22 information base when it comes to wild fish and  
23 disease, right?
- 24 DR. MILLER: I believe that we can add a layer to our  
25 knowledge of fish disease and wild fish by using  
26 the genomic, and by using the microarray data that  
27 we already have, yes.
- 28 Q And you have a head start on everybody else  
29 because they actually don't have that information  
30 in hand.
- 31 DR. MILLER: That is correct.
- 32 Q And actually haven't ever really focused, as we  
33 heard from those panels on wild stocks.
- 34 DR. MILLER: No, they haven't. I've been working on  
35 wild sockeye salmon for about seven years now.
- 36 Q And you're probably the only -- the Fish Health  
37 people haven't been doing that really.
- 38 DR. MILLER: No, the --
- 39 Q It's your lab that's been doing that.
- 40 DR. MILLER: Their interest is fairly recent, although  
41 Kyle Garver has studied IHN in a couple of wild  
42 sockeye salmon stocks for a number of years, and  
43 Garth tracks or did before that, so there's like a  
44 35-year database on IHN.
- 45 Q Yeah, and it's also indicative that in the  
46 research that you had done before this whole ISA  
47 virus issue became infectious (sic), that you

1 already had gone to a number of those areas where  
2 you're now positive samples. You had other  
3 samples from that same area, the Harrison River,  
4 Harrison Creek, Beaver Creek. You were already  
5 looking into the issue of pre-spawn mortality  
6 because you were seeing increased pre-spawn  
7 mortality in the area, right?

8 DR. MILLER: Yes, and we also have an added advantage  
9 that I have a lot of students at UBC who are doing  
10 controlled laboratory studies looking at  
11 temperature responsiveness, et cetera, and so I  
12 can go back to the samples that they have, and  
13 we've run microarrays on those sorts of things  
14 too.

15 So I have a very large program on genomics on  
16 wild fish and it's quite a valuable resource to  
17 look at sort of whole organismal health and  
18 pathogens being one aspect of that.

19 Q And a lot of the research has actually come to you  
20 when they have fish health concerns, right, from  
21 SFU, from UBC. They actually come to your lab and  
22 ask you to also check run arrays on it.

23 DR. MILLER: I'm usually really clear with people. I'm  
24 not the disease lab. I only do the molecular  
25 analysis and they really do need to, if they want  
26 to do cultures and other things, they need to  
27 contacting the Fish Health Lab. But I've done a  
28 lot of microarray work with the universities, yes.

29 Q And you describe, and I think rightfully so, kind  
30 of as a threat when you're now in a position where  
31 you could actually get a head start and look into  
32 those issues related to ISA and other disease,  
33 that you're in a position where you're looking at  
34 a potential seizing of your samples, correct?

35 DR. MILLER: It hasn't happened yet, but it is a  
36 concern.

37 Q But you're a DFO research lab, you follow  
38 procedures for keeping samples isolated, you avoid  
39 cross-contamination and you avoid -- and have  
40 everything in place to avoid escape into the  
41 natural environment, right?

42 DR. MILLER: Absolutely.

43 Q And just as a final question, if we could bring up  
44 Tab 23 from Canada's list, Exhibit 2065, 2065.

45 MS. SCHABUS: It's the suggested survey, Mr. Lunn. Do  
46 we have it on? Sorry, I didn't see it. I was  
47 looking at the wrong screen, sorry.

1 Q Dr. Miller, I'd just like you to look at the very  
2 beginning where it says -- where basically the  
3 research parameters are set out. I'd just like  
4 you to comment, in the light of your findings that  
5 you've already made, and noting that it says to  
6 confirm that ISA with a V, so virus, is not  
7 present in B.C. waters.

8 Can you just comment on that and how that  
9 makes you feel as a scientist when what you're  
10 trying to study is to get to the bottom of these  
11 issues, and yet the suggestion that the intent of  
12 the research project is to confirm ISAV is not  
13 present in B.C. waters? What would you suggest to  
14 do?

15 DR. MILLER: I think you've picked up on a very  
16 important philosophical approach, and the  
17 difference between what my lab does and what  
18 people studying fish health do. At least, again,  
19 this is my view.

20 Their approach is to make sure it's not  
21 there. My approach is to ask if there's any way  
22 that it is there. So I might take a different  
23 approach to it than they would on that basis.

24 Q And you'd agree that it's important to continue  
25 research into the field and into dealing with ISAV  
26 potentially being present in B.C. waters.

27 DR. MILLER: I would say so, yes.

28 MS. SCHABUS: Thank you.

29 MR. MARTLAND: Thank you. Mr. Commissioner, we have  
30 only till four o'clock today. I know that's just  
31 a few minutes. An hour or two ago Mr. Taylor told  
32 me he thought he had only a few minutes of  
33 questions on re-examining Dr. Miller specifically,  
34 and otherwise re-examining tomorrow. I'm hoping  
35 that estimate is still true. If so, that can  
36 proceed now.

37 MR. TAYLOR: I will ask redirect questions of Dr.  
38 Miller only, not Dr. Gagné -- Ms. Gagné, those two  
39 being the only witnesses that I am entitled to  
40 redirect. Ms. Gagné will be here tomorrow and  
41 I'll ask her then.

42

43 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. TAYLOR, continuing:

44

45 Q Dr. Miller, you testified earlier, I think in  
46 response to questions from Mr. McDade, that you  
47 haven't spoken with anyone after the 24th about



1 ISA, that is, after November 24th. Am I right,  
2 though, that there have been some conversations  
3 and emails between yourself and Ms. Gagné about  
4 ISA since then?

5 DR. MILLER: I was talking in Pacific Region, but yes,  
6 'cause I sent samples to her, so there has been  
7 some conversation back and forth. But in terms of  
8 speaking with managers about their approach to the  
9 Cohen and what DFO's approach and response was  
10 going to be, no one from DFO could elaborate on  
11 that with me.

12 Q All right. And am I right that you've also had  
13 some conversations with local officials, and by  
14 that, I mean British Columbia officials of CFIA?

15 DR. MILLER: Yes, I had a teleconference with CFIA  
16 about the Creative Salmon results yesterday.

17 Q All right. And in terms of not speaking publicly,  
18 is it your understanding that the reason for that  
19 is so that the evidence, information and facts  
20 about matters pertaining to the Cohen Commission  
21 are given in this room and not through the media,  
22 at least in terms of DFO?

23 DR. MILLER: Yes, but until this most recent session  
24 was called, as far as I was aware, the hearings  
25 were over and that was --

26 Q We all thought so.

27 DR. MILLER: -- not lifted after the hearings were  
28 over.

29 Q All right. I think coincidentally, the ISA reared  
30 up about the same time that the lawyers' arguments  
31 were finishing.

32 With that, is it correct that not speaking  
33 publicly is a general requirement and not  
34 specifically directed at you.

35 DR. MILLER: Oh, yeah, I've said that before.

36 Q Now, Ms. Gagné, as I understand it, said this  
37 afternoon that there's nothing to indicate that  
38 her assay is not working. So a question of you,  
39 Dr. Miller, do you have any comment on whether Ms.  
40 Gagné's assay should pick up the -- whatever it is  
41 that you've been partially sequencing?

42 DR. MILLER: I don't have sequence in the region of her  
43 forward primer, so I don't know if there are any  
44 mismatches in that region. We have, as I've said  
45 before, tried to amplify with her primers only,  
46 not using a real-time assay, but just using  
47 conventional PCR, but with the pre-amplification

1 step and we were not able to obtain any products  
2 from her PCR primers.

3 Q All right. Do you know why that would be or --  
4 DR. MILLER: Again, I would speculate that there's  
5 mismatch underneath the forward primer.

6 Q All right. Now, my final question, which is a big  
7 one, but I want to give you this opportunity as I  
8 think it's important. Earlier, Dr. Nylund was  
9 commenting on the methodology that you're using  
10 and, in particular as I recall, he spoke of pre-  
11 amplification and non-specific annealing. I want  
12 to give you the opportunity, if you choose to say  
13 anything, to reply to anything that you were  
14 hearing there.

15 DR. MILLER: With the parvovirus and some of the other  
16 markers that we use, we've run them on the 7900  
17 and we've run them -- with no pre-amp, and we've  
18 run them on the Fluidigm system and we get very  
19 highly corroborative results. We have sequenced  
20 many other pathogens that were pre-amped or not  
21 pre-amped and we get the same sequences back. I  
22 do not believe that that pre-amp is any issue in  
23 terms of getting false sequences.

24 MR. TAYLOR: All right. Thank you, and I've started a  
25 bit late and gone a bit over. I thank you for  
26 your indulgence, Mr. Commissioner.

27 MR. MARTLAND: Mr. Commissioner, it's been a dense and  
28 a long day of hearings. We're at the end of  
29 today's session. From our point of view, we want  
30 to thank all the participants, indeed, everyone in  
31 facilitating this, especially Mr. Lunn for linking  
32 us to Norway. It's 1:00 a.m. I know for a fact  
33 that Dr. Nylund's day at the office in University  
34 of Bergen started at 7:00 a.m., so that's a truly  
35 heroic effort and we're grateful to him and Dr.  
36 Miller for their work, and I wanted to express  
37 that gratitude.

38 I suggest now that we're in a position to  
39 adjourn till 9:00 a.m. tomorrow when we continue  
40 with Dr. Kibenge and Ms. Gagné.

41 THE COMMISSIONER: Thank you, Mr. Brock (sic). Is Dr.  
42 Nyland still there?

43 DR. NYLUND: Yes.

44 THE COMMISSIONER: Good. Doctor, we have heard for  
45 years and decades about the superior strength of  
46 Norwegians over Canadians, and you today have  
47 proven that once again. Thank you very much for

1 staying up with us. I know it's very late -- very  
2 early in your part of the world. We're most  
3 grateful that you made yourself available and for  
4 sticking with us during the course of the day.

5 And of course to Dr. Miller for returning and  
6 testifying here today, thank you very much, Dr.  
7 Miller.

8 We're then adjourned, is it, until nine  
9 o'clock tomorrow morning? Yes. Thank you very  
10 much to everyone.

11  
12 (PROCEEDINGS ADJOURNED AT 4:05 P.M. TO  
13 DECEMBER 16, 2011 AT 9:00 A.M.)  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19

20 I HEREBY CERTIFY the foregoing to be a true  
21 and accurate transcript of the evidence  
22 recorded on a sound recording apparatus,  
23 transcribed to the best of my skill and  
24 ability, and in accordance with applicable  
25 standards.  
26  
27  
28

29 \_\_\_\_\_  
30 Pat Neumann  
31  
32  
33

34 I HEREBY CERTIFY the foregoing to be a true  
35 and accurate transcript of the evidence  
36 recorded on a sound recording apparatus,  
37 transcribed to the best of my skill and  
38 ability, and in accordance with applicable  
39 standards.  
40  
41  
42

43 \_\_\_\_\_  
44 Karen Hefferland  
45  
46  
47

I HEREBY CERTIFY the foregoing to be a true and accurate transcript of the evidence recorded on a sound recording apparatus, transcribed to the best of my skill and ability, and in accordance with applicable standards.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Irene Lim

I HEREBY CERTIFY the foregoing to be a true and accurate transcript of the evidence recorded on a sound recording apparatus, transcribed to the best of my skill and ability, and in accordance with applicable standards.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Diane Rochfort